

ELLEN G. WHITE ESTATE

INAMA ZIGIRWA ITORERO

- IGITABO CYA 2



ELLEN G. WHITE

**INAMA ZIGIRWA ITORERO
- IGITABO CYA 2**

Ellen G. White

2013

**Copyright © 2023
Ellen G. White Estate, Inc.**

Information about this Book

Overview

This eBook is provided by the [Ellen G. White Estate](#). It is included in the larger free [Online Books](#) collection on the Ellen G. White Estate Web site.

About the Author

Ellen G. White (1827-1915) is considered the most widely translated American author, her works having been published in more than 160 languages. She wrote more than 100,000 pages on a wide variety of spiritual and practical topics. Guided by the Holy Spirit, she exalted Jesus and pointed to the Scriptures as the basis of one's faith.

Further Links

[A Brief Biography of Ellen G. White](#)
[About the Ellen G. White Estate](#)

End User License Agreement

The viewing, printing or downloading of this book grants you only a limited, nonexclusive and nontransferable license for use solely by you for your own personal use. This license does not permit republication, distribution, assignment, sublicense, sale, preparation of derivative works, or other use. Any unauthorized use of this book terminates the license granted hereby. (See [EGW Writings End User License Agreement](#).)

Further Information

For more information about the author, publishers, or how you can support this service, please contact the Ellen G. White Estate at mail@whiteestate.org. We are thankful for your interest and feedback and wish you God's blessing as you read.

Contents

Information about this Book	i
IGICE CYA 18: KURAMBAGIZA UWO MUZUBAKANA URUGO	vi
Ingeso zikwiriye kuranga umugore uzashaka	vi
Ingeso zikwiriye kuranga umugabo uzashaka	vii
Kwemera ingeso ziboneye	vii
Urukundo ni impano nziza ituruka kuri Yesu	viii
Gusenga no kwiga Bibiliya bitera umuntu guhitamo igikwiriye	viii
Inama ituruka ku babyeyi bubaha Imana	ix
Imiburo ibwirwa abagamije gushyingirwa	x
Ingeso idakwiriye	xi
IGICE CYA 19: NTUGASHYINGIRWE UWO MUDAHUJE KWIZERA	xiii
Mbese ubuntu babiri bugendana batasezeranye?	xiv
Igisubizo Umukristo asubiza utizewe	xv
Ikirutaho ni ukwica amasezerano y'ubupfayongo	xv
Inama igirwa uwihanywe yaramaze gushyingirwa	xvi
IGICE CYA 20: GUSHYINGIRWA	xvii
Ubukwe bukwiriye kuba bworoheje kandi burimo umunezero	xvii
Inama zigirwa abamaze gushyingirwa	xviii
IGICE CYA 21: UMUBANO UNEJEJE CYANE	xx
Kuvanga imibereho y'abantu babiri	xx
IGICE CYA 22: ISANO Y'UMUGABO N'UMUGORE	xxiii
Gushyingirwa ni kwiza kandi kurera	xxiii
Amahirwe yo gushyingirwa	xxiii
Kwimenyereza kwigomwa no kwirinda	xxiv
Satani ashaka gucogoza kwitegeka	xxiv
Abagabo bukwiriye kuba abagwaneza	xxv
Igihe umugabo abajije ibidahwitse	xxv
Mwaguzwe igiciro	xxvi
IGICE CYA 23: UMUTEGARUGORI N'UMWANA WE	xxvii
Kuba umubyeyi	xxvii
Igihe imirimo y'umutegarugori ikwiriye kugabanuka	xxviii
Uko umubyeyi wonsa akwiriye kumeru	xxix
Gahunda mu byo kurerana urukundo	xxix
Umumaro wo kwitegeka mu byo kwigisha umwana	xxx
IGICE CYA 24: ABABYEYI BABAKRISTO	xxxii
Kwera k'umurimo w'umutegarugori	xxxii
Ubushobozi bw'umutegarugori bwo gukora ibyiza	xxxii
Umutwe w'ab'urugo niyigane Kristo	xxxiii
Babyeyi mukorere hamwe muhesha abana banyu agakiza	xxxiii
Inama yerekeye ku bana benshi	xxxiv
IGICE CYA 25: URUGO RWA GIKRISTO	xxxvi
Ibirimbisha inzu bukwiriye kuba ibyoroheje kandi bitari iby'igiciro kinini ...	xxxvii
IGICE CYA 26: IBY'UMWUKA WA KRISTO MU RUGO	xxxviii
Gusenga kwa mu gitondo na nimugoroba	xxxviii

IGICE CYA 27: IMARI MU RUGO	xli
Ntimugire umwenda wose	xli
Kwirengagiza si ko kuzingama	xlii
Inshingano y'ababyeyi mu byo kwigisha abana	xlii
Inama igirwa abagabo n'abagore ku byerekeye amafaranga	xliii
IGICE CYA 28: IMIRIMO Y'AB'URUGO MU GIHE CY'IBIRUHUKO	
N'IMINSI Y'AMASABUKURU YO KUVUKA	xliv
Kugira umurimo w'Imana nyambere	xliv
Iminsi yo kuvuka: Igihe cyo guhimbaza Imana	xlvi
IGICE CYA 29: GUKINA BIGARURA UBUYANJA	xlvii
Ibikino bigarura ubuyanja bishobora kwishimirwa n'abakire kimwe	
n'abakene ibyo ari byo	xlviii
Kugira umubano n 'ingeso ziboneye	xliv
Kuruhuka bisesuye no kwinezeza	l
IGICE CYA 30: INZIRA Z'UBWENGE ZIKWIRIYE KURINDWA IZO ARI ZO .	liii
Satani ntashobora kwinjira mu bwenge bwacu tutamwemereye	liii
IGICE CYA 31: GUHITAMO IBYO DUSOMA	liv
Uko gusoma ibitabo bibi bigenza muntu	liv
Gusoma konona ubwenge uko ari ko	lv
Akaga ko gusoma ibitekerezo bisamaza	lv
Igitabo kiruta ibindi byose	lvi
IGICE CYA 32: INDIRIMBO	lviii
IGICE CYA 33: INGARUKA YO KUNEGURANA	lix
Mutekereze ibyiza ku bantu hose	lix
Umunyashyari nta cyiza abona ku bandi	lx
Ishyari no gushaka ibicumuro ku bandi	lxi
Amaherezo yo kunegura itorero n 'abayobozi	lxii
Kwinegura ubwawe bifite agaciro	lxiii
IGICE CYA 34: INAMA YEREKEYE KU MYAMBARO	lxiv
Gahunda yo kutuyobora mu buryo bwo kwambara	lxiv
Ibyo Bibiliya itwigisha	lxv
Ububasha bw 'imyambaro	lxvi
IGICE CYA 35: ICYO ABASORE BAHAMAGARIRWA GUKORA	lxxiii
Mukuze ubwenge bw'iby 'Umwuka	lxxiii
Nimugere ku bwenge busumbyeho bw'iby'Umwuka	lxxix
Ingeso zo mu ijuru zikwiriye kubonerwa mu isi	lxx
Ironkere urukundo rw 'Imana uko ubishoboye	lxx
IGICE CYA 36: KURERA ABANA BACU NEZA NO KUBIGISHA	lxxiii
Ababyeyi bukwiye kumvikana	lxxiv
Akaga ko kurerana ubukana bwinshi cyane	lxxv
Gukundira abana gukurira mu bujiji ni icyaha	lxxvi
Ububi bw 'ubunebwe	lxxvi
Babyeyi nimuyobore abana banyu kuri Kristo	lxxvii
Ntimukirengagize iby 'ubwenge bukennye	lxxviii
Ntihakagire ubwo uhana umwana urakaye	lxxix
Akamaro ko kuba umunyakuri ku bana	lxxx
Akamaro ko gukuza ingeso	lxxx
Ibyambayeho mu mirerere y'abana banjye	lxxxi

Ababyeyi bakeneye kuyoborwa n’Imana biruseho	lxxxii
Mubigishe kubaha n’ikinyabupfura	lxxxiii
IGICE CYA 37: UBWENGE BWA GIKRISTO	lxxxiv
Inshingano y’itorero	lxxxv
Ubufashu bwiza bw’amashuri yacu	lxxxvi
Abigisha bayoborwa n’Imana	lxxxvii
Imico v’uni wigisha tv’ishuri	lxxxvii
Uruhare rwa Bibiliya mu burezi bwa Gikristo	lxxxix
Akaga ko kohereza abana mu ishuri bakiri bato	lxxxix
Agaciro ko kwigisha iby’imirimo yo gutunga abantu mu mibereho yabo	xc
Icyubahiro cyo gukora	xc
Ururimi kavukire ntirukwiriye kwirengagizwa	xc
Ibitabo byanditswe n’abatagira icyo bemera byangwa n’Imana	xcii
Amaherezo y’uburezi bwa Gikristo	xcii
Ishingano y’umwigishwa yo gutera ishuri rye gushikama	xciii
IGICE CYA 38: GUHAMAGARIRWA KUGIRA IMIBEREHO YO KWIRINDA	xcv
“Ntimuri abanyu ngo mwigenge”	xcv
Kubaha ni inshingano y’umuntu ku giti cye	xcvi
Ubugingo bw’Imana mu mutima w’umuntu ni bwo byiringiro bye gusa	xcvii
Ubugorozi bw’iby’umuze muke muri iki gihe	xcviii
IGICE CYA 39: AKAMARO K’ISUKU	xcix
IGICE CYA 40: IBYOKURYA TURYA	ci
Inama y’Imana ya mbere na mbere yerekeye ku byokurya by’umuntu	ci
Kumenya guteka	cii
Ibyokurya bishyizwemo ibyo kubiryoshya byinshi	ciii
Gahunda yo kurya	ciii
Gukoresha amategeko yo kugorora ibyo kwitungira ubuzima	civ
Gutegeka irari n’iruba	cvi
IGICE CYA 41: INYAMA	cviii
Inkomoko y’umuze no kurwara	cix
Ingurube ni igihumanya kuri mwe	cix
Ingaruka y’inyama z’ingurube mu bwenge no mu mutima	cx
Ibyigisho byerekeye ku guhinduranya ibyokurya	cx
IGICE CYA 42: GUKIRANUKA MU BY’UBUGOROZI BW’IBY’UMUZE MUKE	cxii
Imbaraga zituruka ku kumvira	cxii
Guhamagarirwa gushikama	cxiii
Mujye mukorera byose guhimbaza Imana	cxiv
Nimwigishe abantu	cxv
Kurenza urugero byonona ubugorozi w’iby’umuze muke	cxv
Kuzirikana uko ahantu hameze	cxvi
Nibwo Imana ibasha kubaha umugisha	cxvi

IGICE CYA 18: KURAMBAGIZA UWO MUZUBAKANA URUGO

Gushyingirwa ni byo bibasha kureshya no guhindura ubugingo bwanyu muri iyi si no mu isi izaza. Umukristo nyakuri ntazerekeza imigambi ye muri ibyo, ataramenya yuko Imana ibyemeye. Ntazabasha kuba ari we whitiramo, ahubwo aziyumvamo yuko Imana ari yo ikwiriye kumuhitiramo. Ntidukwiriye kwinezeza ubwacu, kuko Kristo atinezezaga ubwe. Ntawanyemera mvuze yuko umuntu uwo ari we wese akwiriye gushyingirwa uwo adakunda. Ibyo byaba ari icyaha. Ariko kugira ingeso yo gupfa gutekereza no gushaka kwinezeza mu buryo bworoshye ntibikwiriye, kuko bijyana umuntu ku kurimbuka. Imana ishaka umutima wose, n'urukundo rusesuye.

Abagamije gushyingirwa bakwiriye kuzirikana ingeso n'imimerere y'umgo bagiye gushinga. Ubwo bazamara guhinduka ababyeyi, bazagirwaho ibyiringiro bikomeye. Kuri bo ni ho hazaturuka urugero rukomeye rw'imibereho y'abana babo muri iyi si, n'umunezero wabo mu isi izaza. Ingeso z'iby'umubiri n'iby'umwuka abana bazagira zituruka cyane cyane ku ngeso z'ababyeyi. Kandi ingeso zo mu rugo ni zo zerekana uko iz'igihugu zizamera; uburemere bwo kureshya kw'ingeso z'urugo ni bwo buzatuma umunzani ujya hejuru cyangwa hasi.

Abasore b'Abakristo bakwiriye kwitonda cyane mu byo gukundana no guhitamo bagenzi babo. Mwirinde, kugira ngo ibyo mutekereza ubu ko ari izahabu nziza bitaba inkamba. Incuti z'isi zishaka gushyira ibibazitira mu nzira yo gukorera Imana kwanyu, kandi abantu benshi barimburwa n'umubano uteye agahinda, ari uw'umurimo bakora cyangwa abagore bafite, batahwitwe cyangwa batarezwe neza.

[9] Genzura icyo ureba cyose, witegereze amajyambere yose y'ingeso z'uwo ugambiriye gufatanywa na we mu bugingo bwawe. Iyi ntambwe ugiye gutera ni imwe yo mu zikomeye cyane mu bugingo bwawe, kandi ntikwiriye guteranwa ubwira. Naho wakunda, ntugakunde utabanje gutekereza.

Suzuma witonze, urebe yuko numara gushyingirwa uzagira umunezero cyangwa uzamererwa nabi ukaba umutindi. Ibaze uti: “Mbese uku gufatanywa kuzamfasha ngere mu ijuru? Kandi kuzagwiza umurimo wanjye ngire umumaro muri ubu bugingo?” Niba utekereje ibyo ugasanga bitazagusubiza inyuma, noneho ukomeze umugambi wawe wubashye Imana.

Guhitamo umufasha muzabana iteka gukwiriye kuba ukuzana imibereho myiza y'umubiri, iy'ubwenge, n'iy'iby'umwuka ku babyeyi no bana babo, kukazabashisha ababyeyi n'abana guhesha umugisha bagenzi babo no kubaha Umuremyi wabo.

Ingeso zikwiriye kuranga umugore uzashaka

Umusore nashake uwo kumuhagarara iruhande ubasha kumufasha imitwari yo mu bugingo, ufite kureshya kuzamwongerera ubupfura n'ubutungane, kandi uzamunezerasha urukundo rwe.

“Umugore witonda umuhabwa n'Uwiteka.” “Umutima w'umugabo we uhora umwiringira. Ahora amugirira neza, ntabwo amugirira nabi, igihe cyose akiriho. “Abum-buza akanwa ke ubwenge; kandi itegeko ry'ururimi rwe riva ku rukundo. Amenya neza imico yo mu rugo rwe; kandi ntabwo aya ibyokurya by'ubute. Abana barahaguruka bakamwita Nyiramugisha; n'umugabo we nawe aramushima, ati: ‘Abagore benshi

bagenza neza; ariko weho urabarusha bese.” Ubonye bene uwo mugore, aba abonye umufasha mwiza, akaba agize umugisha ahawe n’Uwiteka.”

Ngibi ibintu bikwiriye kuzirikanwa: Mbese uwo ushyingirwe azazana umunezero mu rugo? Mbese arazigama, cyangwa namara gushyingirwa azaya ibyo yungutse byose, atange ibyawe byose kubwo kwinezeza mu bitagira umumaro, no kwikunda ku buranga? Mbese ingeso ze ziratunganye muri ibyo? Hari ikintu yishingikirijeho? . . . Nzi yuko ubwenge bw’umugabo nibumara kujijishwa n’urukundo n’ibitekerezo byo gushyingirwa, ibi bibazo bizamushiramo bise naho bitagize icyo bimaze. Ariko ibi bintu bikwiriye kuzirikanwa neza, kuko bifite icyo bizakumarira mu bugingo bwawe buri imbere.

[10]

Mu gihe uhitamo umugore, wige ingeso ze. Mbese aho azaba umuntu wihangana kandi w’umunyamuhati? Aho ntazagirira nyoko na so ibambe rike mu gihe bazaba bakeneye umuhungu ufite imbaraga wo kubunganira? Mbese ntazamuganza akamuca kuri bene wabo ari ugushaka ko akurikiza inama ze no kumukundwakaza maze akareka se na nyina, nk’aho babonye umukobwa ubakunda ahubwo bakazimiza n’umuhungu wabo?

Ingeso zikwiriye kuranga umugabo uzashaka

Umugore wese, mu gihe atarafatana n’umugabo mu biganza, akwiriye kubaza yuko umugabo ugiye kuzafatannywa nawe mu minsi y’ukubaho kwe ari mwiza. Ibimuvugwaho yakoze mu gihe cyashize ni ibiki? Mbese urukundo agaragaza rushingiye ku mico yanga umugayo cyangwa rushigiye ku gusamara gusa? Agira imico izatuma umugore we anezerwa? Mbese umugore abasha kubona amahoro nyamahoro n’umunezero mu rukundo amukunda? Mbese azemererwa kuba umuntu witekerereza ku giti cye cyangwa ubwenge bwe n’umutima uhana bizagengwa n’umugabo we? Mbese uwo mugore ashobora kwita ku byo Umukiza ashaka maze akaba ari byo arutisha ibindi? Mbese umubiri n’umutima, intekerezo n’imigambi, bizarindwa bibonere kandi bibe ibyera? Ibi bibazo bifite icyo bizamara cy’ingirakamaro cyane mu byerekeye imibereho myiza y’umugore wese ugiye mu byo gushyingirwa.

Umugore wifuza urugo rw’amahoro n’ibyishimo, rutarangwamo ubutindi n’umubabaro, abaririza mbere y’igihe ati: “Mbese uwo mukunzi wanjye afite nyina? Ingeso za nyina ni ngeso ki? Mbese azi inshingano amufiteho? Yitaye ku byo yifuza no ku bimunezeza? Niba atumbira kandi ntiyubahe nyina azagaragaza icyubahiro n’urukundo, ineza n’ubwuzu ku mugore we? Igihe agahararo ko gushyingirwa kazaba gashize azakomeza ankunde? Mbese azajya yihanganira amafuti yanjye, cyangwa se azajya ampoza ku rutoto no kumpatira ku mategeko ye? Urukundo rutuma umuntu yirengagiza amafuti menshi; urukundo ntirwita ku mafuti.

[11]

Kwemera ingeso ziboneye

Umwari akwiriye kwemera mugenzi we bazabana iteka, ufite ingeso zitunganye za kigabo, umugabo w’umunyamwete kandi wiringirwa, ukunda Imana kandi akayubaha. Witandukanye n’umunyagasuzuguro. Witandukanye n’ukunda kunebwa; witandukanye n’ukerensa ibintu byera. Wirinde kubana n’ukunda kuvuga ibibi, cyangwa uwamenyereye kunywa nubwo cyaba ari ikirahuri kimwe cy’inzoga. Ntukumve mama z’umuntu udaso-hoza inshingano Imana yamuhaye. Ukuri gutunganye kweza umutima ni ko kuzagutera ubutwari bwo kureka uwamenyereye kwinezeza cyane, ndetse n’uwo uzi yuko adakunda Imana kandi atayubaha, ntagire icyo amenya cy’ingeso zo gukiranuka k’ukuri. Iteka

ryose dushobora kwihanganira intege nke z'incuti n'ubujiji bwayo, ariko ntabwo twakwihanganira ububi bwayo.

Urukundo ni impano nziza ituruka kuri Yesu

Urukundo ni impano nziza duhabwa na Yesu. Ubugwaneza butunganye kandi bwera si icyo wiyumvamo, ahubwo ni ingeso. Abayoborwa n'urukundo nyakuri ntabwo baba abanyabwengebuke cyangwa impumyi.

Urukundo nyakuri, rwiza, rukirantse, rutunganye ni ruke rwose. Icyo kintu cyiza cyane ni ingume pe. Agahararo ni ingirwarukundo.

Urukundo nyakuri ni ingeso iruta izindi kandi yera, iciye ukubiri rwose n'iyo urukundo rubyukijwe n'irari rije gitumo, kandi rugapfa mu kanya gato iyo rugeragejwe cyane.

Urukundo ni imbuto ikura yo mu ijuru, kandi rukwiriye kurerwa no kugaburirwa. Ingeso z'ububwaneza, z'ukuri, amagambo aturutse mu mutima w'urukundo, bizatera ab'urugo umunezero, bizashyamba abantu bose baza aho uko kureshya kwabo kuri.

[12] Urukundo rutunganye ni rwo rushyira Imana mu migambi yarwo yose, kandi rugafatanyaga neza n'Umwuka w'Imana, ariko urukundo rw'agahararo ntiruhanwa, rurahubuka, ntirushyira mu gaciro, ntirukomwa imbere, icyo rwikundiye rukigira ikigirwamana cyarwo. Mu ngeso zose z'umuntu ufite urukundo nyakuri, hazabonekamo ubuntu bw'Imana. Ituzaga, ubupfura, gukiranuka, kuba intungane, no kubaha Imana, bizagaragaza intambwe yose yerekeza ku gusnyingirwa. Abayoborwa n'izo ngeso ntibazahugira mu mushyikirano wo kubavutsa iteraniro ryo gusenga no gukora imirimo itegekwe n'itorero. Umuhati wabo w'iby'ukuri ntuzicwaga no kwirengagiza imyanya n'amahirwe Imana yabahereye ubuntu.

Rwa rukundo rudafite urufatiro rwiza ruruta kunezeza umubiri ruzaba kagarara, impumyi, n'akarenze ihaniro. icyubahiro, ukuri, n'imbaraga zose z'ibitekerezo byiza bishyirwa mu bubata bwo kwifuza. Umugabo waboshywe n'iminyururu y'uko kubura ubwenge kenshi cyane ahora ari igipfamatwi ntiyumve ijwi ryo gutekereza n'umutima uhana. Ntabwo impaka cyangwa guhendahenda birushya bimuyobora ngo bimutere kureba ubupfapfa bw'imibereho ye.

Urukundo nyakuri si kamere ihutiraho. Ahubwo, kamere yarwo ni amahoro kandi rukaba rwinshi. Rureba hirya y'ibigaragarira amaso gusa, kandi rugakururwa n'ingeso nziza gusa. Urukundo rugira ubwenge kandi rufite ububasha bwo kurobanura, maze umugambi warwo ukaba uw'ukuri kandi ukagumaho.

Urukundo ruvanywe mu butegeka bwo kwifuza no kurarikira, rukayoborwa n'ubwenge bw'umwuka, rugaragarira mu magambo no mu mirimo. Umukristo akwiriye kugira ubugwaneza bwejeje n'urukundo rutarimo uburahu cyangwa inabi; ubukana n'ubukaka bikwiriye koroshya n'ubuntu bwa Kristo.

Gusenga no kwiga Bibiliya bitera umuntu guhitamo igikwiriye

[13] Ubukwe ni umuhango wera wahanze n'Imana kandi ntabwo ukwiriye rwose kujyanwamo umutima wo kwikunda. Abarangamiye gutera iyo ntambwe bakwiriye gutekereza icyubahiro cyawo bibombaritse kandi basenga bashakashaka n'inama y'Imana kugira ngo babashe kumenya yuko bakurikiye inzira bafatanijemo n'iby'Imana ishaka. Ibyo Ijambo ry'Imana ryigisha byerekeye ku bukwe bikwiriye kuzirikanwa byitondewe. Abo mu

ijuru bishimira ubukwe butahanywe umutima wifuzanya umwete gusohoza ibyo Ijambo ry’Imana ryigisha.

Niba hariho ikintu icyo ari cyo cyose gikwiriye kuzirikanwa impamvu yacyo, kandi ukakigambirira udahubutse, icyo kintu ni ugushyingirwa. Niba Bibiliya ari yo mujyanama ukenewe rwose, ni yo ikwiriye kubanziriza intambwe yo gufatanya abantu mu mibereho y’iteka. Igikomere muri ibi ni uko abenshi bayoborwa n’ibitekerezo byabo, kandi akenshi indwara y’urukundo rw’agahararo ijyana abantu ku kurimbuka. Aha ni ho abasore bagaragariza ubwenge buke kuruta ku kindi kintu icyo ari cyo cyose; aha ni ho banga kugirwa inama. Igitekerezo cyo gushyingirwa gisa n’aho kibaye imbaraga ibahumisha ubwenge, ntibemere kwiye gurira Imana. Ubwenge bwabo burazigwa, maze bagakomeza gukorera mu rwisho, nkaho bafite ubwoba yuko imigambi yabo iza kugira ikiyizitira.

Benshi bomokera mu cyambu cy’amakuba, bakennye umwerekeza ariko banyega umufasha ukenewe cyane, bakibwira yuko bafite ubwenge buhagije bwo kuyobora inkuge yabo, maze ntibamenye yuko bagiye gusekura ku rutare ruhishwe rubasha gutuma inkuge yo kwizera n’umunezero imeneka... Keretse nibaba abigishwa b’abanyamwete ba rya Jambo (Bibiliya) naho ubundi bazagira amafuti akomeye, azonona umunezero wabo n’uw’abandi wo mu bugingo bwa none n’ubwo mu gihe kizaza.

Niba abasore n’inkumi basengaga kabiri ku muni bataratekereza ibyo gushyingirwa, noneho bakwiriye gusenga kane mu muni mbere yo gutangira iyo ntambwe. Gushyingirwa ni ikintu kizareshya ubugingo bwawe kikabuhindura, ukiri muri iyi si no mu isi izaza.

Umugabane munini w’ubukwe bwo mu gihe cyacu, n’uburyo bucyuzwa, bituma ubwo bukwe buba ikimenyetso kimwe mu bimenyetso by’iminsi y’imperuka. Abagabo n’abagore batagonda ijosi, badakurwa ku ijambo batuma Imana ititabwaho. Idini bariterera iyo nk’aho ritagize icyo rimaze muri icyo gihe cy’icyubahiro kandi gikomereye. [14]

Inama ituruka ku babyeyi bubaha Imana

Kuki abasore n’inkumi bataba abanyabwenge, babonye amaherezo y’ubuhanya aturuka ku gushyingirwa? Kuki bakomeza kwiyumvamo yuko badakeneye inama y’umuntu mukuru n’iy’abantu benshi bazi ibyo neza? Abagabo n’abagore bagaragariza mu mirimo yabo ubwigengesere bukomereye. Mu gihe bataragira ikintu gikomereye bakora, bitegura iby’iyo mirimo, igihe, imali, nuko ibyo bakabyiga bitonze cyane kugira ngo bitazabananira bamaze kubitangira.

Mbese bakwiriye kwitonda biruseho bate mu gihe bagiye mu byo gushyingirwa kandi ari byo bizagira icyo bihindura mu bo igihe kizaza no mu bugingo buzaza? Mu kigwi cyo kugenza batyo, biterera mu byo gushyingirwa nk’abikinira, batabikomeje, babihubukiye bahumye ndetse batitonde ngo batekereze. Impamvu itera ibyo nta yindi ni Satani ukunda kureba ubuhanya no kononekara mu isi, maze akazunguriza urwo rushundura kuroba abantu. Yishimira kugira bene abo bantu batazirikana, akabavutsa umunezero wo muri iyi si n’uw’iwabo mu isi izaza.

Mbese abana bakwiriye kugisha inama kwifuzwa kwabo gusa n’ibyo bararikiye batagiriwe inama ikwiriye n’ababyeyi babo? Bamwe basa n’aho batitaye ku nama no ku bwenge by’ababyeyi babo, cyangwa ngo bazirikane ubwenge bwabo bushyitse. Kwikunda kwamaze gukinga imiryango y’imitima yabo y’urukundo umwana akwiriye kugirana na se na nyina. Ubwenge bw’abasore bukwiriye gukangurwa muri ibyo. Itegeko rya gatanu ni ryo tegeko ryonyine rukumbi ririmo isezerano, ariko ryubahirizwa bya nikize ndetse

rikirengagizwa n'abashaka kwikundisha. Gusuzugura urukundo rwa ba nyina, gukoza isoni ba se ni ibyaha bihora byanditswe ku basore benshi.

- [15] Ifuti rimwe ryo mu mafuti akomeye cyane yerekeye kuri ibyo, ni uko abasore bataramenya iyo biva n'iyi bijya badashaka ko hari icyarogoya urukundo rwabo, ko nta gikwiriye kuruzitira. Niba hariho ikintu gikwiriye kwitonderwa no kwitabwaho cyane, icyo kintu cyaba iki. Gufasha guturutse ku bandi, kubishyira ku munzani urebye mu mpande zombi utuje kandi witonze, birakwiriye rwose. Nyamara ibi bikorwa n'abantu benshi cyane batabanje gutekereza. Ncuti basore, nimugishe inama Imana n'ababyeyi banyu bubaha Imana. Musengere icyo mushaka gukora.

Wabaza uti: “Mbese ababyeyi bakwiriye guhitiramo umwana wabo mugenzi we batitaye ku bushake bw'uwo muhungu cyangwa umukobwa wabo?” Ndababaza ikibazo nk'uko biri. Mbese umuhungu cyangwa umukobwa akwiriye guhitamo uwo bazabana atagishije ababyeyi inama, kandi iyo ntambwe ari iyo kuzanira ababyeyi umunezero niba ababyeyi babakunda? None se umwana n'ubwo yagirwa inama agahendahendwa n'ababyeyi be, akwiriye kugumya gukurikira ibyo yishakiye? Ndasubiza neruye nti: ‘Oya; keretse niba atazashyingirwa.’ Itegeko rya gatanu ribuzanya bene iyo ngeso. “Wubahe so na nyoko, kugira ngo uramire mu gihugu Uwiteka Imana yawe iguha.” Iri ni itegeko rifite isezerano Uwiteka atazabura rwose gusohoreza abubaha ababyeyi babo. Ababyeyi b'abanyabwenge ntabwo bazahitiramo abana babo abafasha batabyum vikanyeho.

Ababyeyi b'abana bakwiriye kwiyumvamo ko ari inshingano yabo kuyobora urukundo rw'abasore, kugira ngo bazahabwe bagenzi babo bakwiriye. Bakwiriye kwiyumvamo ko ari inshingano yabo kubigisha ubwabo no kubabera icyitegererezo bafashijwe n'Imana, kugira ngo batunganye rwose ingeso z'abana bakiri bato, ngo bazabe abera n'intungane kandi bakururirwe gukora ibyiza n'iby'ukuri. Ingeso mbi zirehereza gukora ibibi; umunezero utuma abandi banezerwa. Nimureke urukundo rw'iby'ukuri no kwera n'ubwiza biterwe mu mutima hakiri kare, niho umusore n'inkumi bazashaka gufatanya n'abafite izo ngeso.

[16]

Imiburo ibwirwa abagamije gushyingirwa

Abasore biringira cyane ibyo bahubukiye. Nta bwo bakwiriye kwironda, cyangwa ngo bagirwe imbata ako kanya n'uko baneshejwe n'uburanga bw'inyuma. Kubonana ko muri iki gihe kw'abashaka kuzashyingiranwa, akenshi ni inama y'uburiganya n'uburyarya umwanzi w'abantu akoresha cyane abibagiza Uwiteka. Kugira ubwenge busanzwe na byo birakenewe; nyamara na bwo bufite akamaro gake muri ibi.

Ibitekerezo n'urukundo rw'agahararo, bikwiriye kwirindwa nk'uwirinda ibibembe. Abasore n'inkumi benshi cyane bo muri iki gihe ntabwo baboneye; nicyo gituma bakwiriye kwitonda cyane. Abajyaga bagira ingeso zitunganye, nubwo bagira intege nke mu bindi, bakwiriye kutagira umugayo muri ibi.

Uko kureshywa n'urukundo rw'agahararo kenshi bihura n'Ubukristo bw'abasore bo muri iki gihe. Murumuna wanjye, Imana ishaka yuko uhinduka. Ndakwinginze, gira urukundo ruruseho. Wegurire Umucunguzi wawe wakuguze ubwenge bwawe n'imbaraga zawe z'umubiri. Weze ibitekerezo byawe n'ibikurimo kugira ngo imirimo yawe yose ikorerwe mu Mana.

Abamarayika ba Satani babana n'abamara igihe kirekire barambagiza nijoro. Iyaba amaso yabo yari ahumuwe, babashije kubona marayika wandika amagambo n'imirimo byabo. Bica amategeko y'amagara mazima n'ikinyabupfura. Byanzezeza biruseho kureka amasaha yo kujya guhendahenda mbere yo gushyingirwa akazakoreshwa mu mibereho

y'abashyiringiranywe. Ariko ikintu rusange, ni uko ishyingirwa ari ryo riheruka urukundo rwerekaniye mu mubano bagiranye batarashyiringirwa.

Satani azi rwose ibintu akwiriye gukoresha, maze akerekana ubwenge bubu cyane mu buryo butari bumwe bwo gutega imitima y'abantu kugira ngo izarimburwe. Ahora ajenzura intambwe yose iterwa, agahimba inama nyinshi, kandi kenshi izo nama ni zo zikurikirwa kuruta inama zo mu Ijambo ry'Imana. Hanyuma izo nama zirabohakanywa, maze zikaringanizwamwo urushundura rukoreshejwe ubwenge bwo gutega abasore n'abaswa. Kenshi ibyo byahinduka bigejejwe mu mucyo; ariko ababaye imbata zabyo babyirohamo bakagira imibabaro myinshi. Amaherezo, tukabona abantu babaye inkuge zamenetse ahantu hose.

[17]

Ingeso idakwiriye

Gukinisha imitima ni icyaha kitagira uko kingana mu maso y'Imana yera. Nyamara bamwe bakunda inkumi bakanzikundisha, hanyuma bakagenda bakibagirwa amagambo bavuze yose n'amaherezo yayo. Babona undi bakamubengukwa, bakavuga amagambo ahwanyeye n'aya mbere, bakamugira nk'uwa mbere.

Iyo ngeso yigaragaza mu mibereho yabo bamaze gushyiringirwa. Gushyiringirwa konyine ntigutera ubwenge bujahagurika gushikama; ngo bukomere kandi bube ubw'ukuri mu ngeso. Barambirwa gukomeza gukiranuka, maze intekerezo zanduye zikigaragariza mu mirimo yanduye. Mbega uburyo ari ikintu cy'ingenzi yuko abasore bakenyera cyane mu bwenge kandi bakitondesha ingeso zabo kugira ngo Satani atabashuka akabavana mu nzira yo gukiranuka!

Umusore wishimira kubana no kuzura n'inkumi ababyeyi bayo batabizi, ntabwo aba ayikoreye ibikwiriye bya Gikristo cyangwa abikoreye ababyeyi bayo. Mu gihe bavugana udukuru kandi bagahurira mu rwihisho, uwo musore abasha kumushuka, maze yakora atyo akaba atakibashije kugaragaza ingeso nziza no gukiranuka k'umutima umwana w'Imana wese akwiriye kugira. Kugira ngo basohoze imigambi yabo, bahemuka ku mugaragaro bagateshuka inzira ya Bibiliya, maze bakagaragaza ko atari abanyakuri ku babakunda kandi bagerageza kubabera abarinzi bakiranuka. Uko kwishyiringira ko mu rwihisho ntikuba guhuje n'Ijambo ry'Imana. Uyobora umukobwa amuvana ku nshingano ze, akamukura ku bitekerezo by'inama y'Imana no ku itegeko ryo kumvira no kubaha ababyeyi be, ntaba ari umunyakuri mu masezerano yo gushyiringirwa. "Ntukibe" ni itegeko ryandiswe n'urutoke rw'Imana ku bisate by'amabuye, nyamara se ni kangaha urukundo rwihishe mu buryarya rukoreshwa maze bakabyihorera! Bahendahendesha uburyarya, bakaganirira mu rwihisho, kugeza ubwo urukundo rw'utazi iyo biva n'iyo bijya ntanamenye n'amaherezo y'ibyo rutakiri ku babyeyi be, akitanga k'ugendana ingeso mbi kandi atamukunze. Bibiliya iciraho iteka uburyarya bw'uburyo bwose.

[18]

Abiyita Abakristo, bafite imibereho yo gukiranuka, kandi bagaragara ko bafite ubwenge muri byose, bafudika muri ibyo, Bagaragaza umubano n'icyo bashaka bagambiriye kitagira ikigihindura. Bakururwa n'ibitekerezo by'abantu n'irari bigatuma badashaka kurondora muri Bibiliya no gusabana n'Imana.

Igihe itegeko rimwe ryo mu mategeko cumi ryishwe, intambwe zo kujya hasi ntizabura gukurikiraho. Igihe ibihindizo by'ikinyabupfura cya gikobwa bikuweho, ntabwo ubusambanyi bugaragara ko ari icyaha gikabije. Yoo, mbega amaherezo ateye ubwoba y'umugore w'inkozi y'ibibi uko avugwa mu isi y'iki gihe! "Umugore w'inzaduka" ushyeshyengesha amagambo ye abohera abantu ibihumbi byinshi mu minyururu ye, benshi bakarohayo ubugingo bwabo, kandi benshi bagakenya ubugingo bw'abandi. Amagambo yo mu Byan-

ditswe ni ay'ukuri, avuga ngo: "Ibirenge bye bigana ku rupfu; intambwe ze zikagana ikuzimu."

Umucyo wo kugaragaza aho akaga kari uri impande zose mu nzira y'imibereho, kugira ngo ubuze abantu kujya mu kaga, ahabuzanijwe, ariko n'ubwo bimeze bityo, abantu imbaga nini bihitiramo inzira y'akaga, bakanga kuburirwa bagasuzugura amategeko y'Imana, bakihamagarira guhora kwayo.

Abashaka gukomeza kurinda amagara yabo, bakagira ubwenge bwinshi, bakagira ingeso nziza zishyitse, bakwiriye "guhunga. . .irari rya gisore." Abazakomeza kugira ishyaka n'umuhati ukomeye wo gukangara ibibi basatirana na byo, bazasuzugurwa kandi bakozwe isoni n'inkozi z'ibibi, ariko bazubahwa kandi bahabwe ingororano n'Imana.

IGICE CYA 19: NTUGASHYINGIRWE UWO MUDAHUJE KWIZERA

[19]

Dutangazwa n’umwete muke uteye ubwoba mu Bakristo benshi wo kutita kubyo Imana yigisha byerekeye ku Mukristo ushyingirwa utizera. Benshi mu bavuga ko bakunda Imana kandi bakayubaha, bahitamo kwikururira ingeso zabo kuruta kwemera inama itangwa n’Imana. Ibikwiriye rwose byerekeye umunezero no kugira amagara mazima kw’abashyiringanywe bombi, muri iyi si no mu isi izaza, inama, kumenya, no kubaha Imana bishyirwa hirya; iruba ryo mu bujiji, no kudakurwa ku ijamba bikaba ari byo byimikwa.

Abagabo n’abagore basanganywe ubwenge n’umutima uhana biziba amatwi ngo batagirwa inama, baba ibipfamatwi ntibemere kwinginga no guhendahenda kw’incuti na bene wabo n’abagaragu b’Imana. Amagambo yo guhana cyangwa ababurira bayareba ko ari ukubarushya, kandi incuti nziza ibasha kubabwira amagambo yo kubaburira, ikagenzerezwa nk’umwanzi. Ibyo byose bikorwa na Satani. Abashyiramo ibibacurika umutima, ubwenge bukamuka, umutima ugahurama. Bagira impamvu ituma ingoyi zo kwitegeka zishyirwa mu ijosi ryo kwifuzza ibibi; bategekwa n’irari ribi, kugeza ubwo bitinda cyane, uwo byatsinze bikamugeza mu buhanya n’ububata. Ibi si ibitekerezo by’iby’umuntu yibwira ahubwo ni iby’ukuri. Imana ntiyemera gufatanywa yabuzaniye rwose.

Uwiteka yategetse Abisirayeli ba kera ko badakwiriye gushyiringirana n’amahanga asenga ibigirwamana, abihanangiriza agira ati: “Kandi ntuzashyiringirane na bo, ngo umukobwa wawe umushyiringire umuhungu wabo, n’umukobwa wabo ngo umusabire umuhungu wawe.” Imana yatanze impamvu. Ubwenge bw’Imana bureba amaherezo ya bene uko gushyiringirana, buravuga buti: “Kuko bahindura umuhungu wawe,

ntayoborwe nanjye, ahubwo agakorera izindi mana; ibyo bigatuma wikongereza uburakari bw’Uwiteka, akakurimbura vuba. “Kuko uri ubwoko bwerejwe Uwiteka Imana yawe, kandi Uwiteka Imana ikagutoranyiriza mu mahanga yose yo mu isi kuba ubwoko yironkeye.”

Mu Isezzerano Rishya hari amategeko nk’ayo abuzza Abakristo gushyiringirana n’abantu batubaha Imana. Mu rwandiko wa mbere intumwa Pawulo yandikiye Abakorinto batizera aravuga ati: “Umugore ahambirwa ku mugabo we akiriho; ariko iyo umugabo apfuye, nta kimubuzza gucyurwa n’uwo ashaka; icyakora iyo ari mu Mwami wacu.” Arongera kandi yandika mu rwandiko rwa kabiri at: “Ntimwifatanye n’abatizera mudahwanye: mbese gukiranuka no gukiranirwa byafatanye bite? Cyangwa umucyo n’umwijima byabana bite? Kandi Kristo ahuriye he na Beliyali; cyangwa uwizera n’utizera bafitanye mugabane ki? Mbese urusengero rw’Imana rwahuza rute n’ibishushanyo bisengwa, ko turi umsengero rw’Imana rwahuza rute urusengero rw’Imana ihoraho? Nk’uko Imana yabivuze iti: ‘Nzatura muri bo ngendere muri bo; nzaba Imana yabo nabo bazaba ubwoko bwanjye.’ Nuko muve hagati ya ba bandi, mwitandukanye, ni ko Uwiteka avuga, kandi ntimugakore ku kintu gihumanye; nanjye nzabakira. Kandi nzababera So, namwe muzambara abahungu n’abakobwa;’ Ni ko Uwiteka ushobora byose avuga.”

[20]

Ntabwo ubwoko bw’Imana bukwiye guhangara gukora icyabuzanyijwe. Gushyiringiranywa k’uwizera n’utizera kwabuzanyijwe n’Imana. Ariko kenshi cyane umutima utahindutse wikurikirira ibyo wishakiye, maze ubwo bukwe butemewe n’Imana buga-

cyuzwa. Ku mpamvu z'ibyo, abagabo n'abagore benshi nta byiringiro bafite, kandi nta Mana bafite ku isi. Irari ryabo ryo kwifuzaga gukora ibyiza rirapfa; maze ibyo bikabakanan-girira mu ngoyi z'ikigoyi cya Satani. Abategekwa n'irari no kubenguka bazasarura umusaruro usharira muri ubu bugingo, kandi amaherezo y'ingeso zabo azaba kubura ubugingo bwabo.

Abatura yuko bakurikiza iby'ukuri bakandagirisha iby'Imana ishaka gushyingirwa abatizera; babura ubuntu bwayo maze kwihana kukabasharirira. Utizera abasha kugira ingeso nziza cyane, ariko kuko aba atemeye ibyo Imana ishaka kandi agahinyura agakiza gakomeye kangana gatyo, ni impamvu ihagije yo gutuma bene uko gufatanywa kutabaho. Ingeso z'utizera zibasha gusa n'iza wa muhungu w'umusore Yesu yabwiye ati: "Ushigaje kimwe"; ngicyo igikenewe gusa.

[21]

Mbese ubuntu babiri bugendana batasezeranye?

Haba ubwo bivugwa yuko utizera akunda itorero kandi ko afite ibikenewe n'umufasha, usibye ko abuze ikintu kimwe, ko atari Umukristo. Nubwo uwizera ushyira mu gaciro yemera yuko atari byiza gufatanywa n'utizera, nyamara icyenda mu icumi barabikora. Kumanuka ujya hasi mu by'umwuka bitangira igihe umuntu ahigira umuhigo ku ruhimb; ishyaka n'umunezero w'idini bikagabanuka, n'igihome kimwe kikagwa gikurikiranye n'ikindi, kugeza ubwo byombi bibangikanira muni y'ibendera ryirabura rya Satani. Ndetse no mu gihe cy'ibirori by'ubukwe, umutima w'iby'isi wishima hejuru y'umutima uhana, no kwizera n'ukuri. Mu rugo rushya ntabwo isaha yo gusenga yitabwaho. Umukwe n'umugenzi baba baremeranye maze bagasezerera Yesu.

Bwa mbere utizera ashobora kutagira icyo agaragaza cy'icyo yanze bagihararanye; ariko igihe ibyigisho by'uby'ukuri kwa Bibiliya bibagezeho ngo babyitondere kandi babizirikane, hakaza igitekerezo mu kamwanya ngo: "Wandongoye uzi icyo ndi cyo; sinshaka ko undushya. Guhera ubungubu umenye yuko ibiganiro by'inama zawe mbyanze." Iyo uwizera agerageje kugaragaza umwete nyakuri wo kwizera kwe, bisa n'aho ari ukugirira nabi udakunze ibya Gikristo.

Umwizera atekereza yuko mu gihe agihararanye na mugenzi we akwiriye kwemera icyo yemeye. Ibiganiro by'abantu n'iby'isi ni byo byizimba kuruta ibindi. Habanza kubaho ibitekerezo byo kumva wanze ibyo, ariko ubwuzu bw'iby'ukuri bugacwekera, maze kwizera kugahinduka gushidikanya no guhakana. Nta muntu n'umwe watekereje yuko uwizera ushikamye, ufite umutima uhana kandi w'umuyoboze wa Kristo wamaramaje, yaba ushidikanya, na nyamujiyiryanino atyo. Yemwe, uko guhinduka kwe kuba kwatewe no gushyingirwa kutarimo ubwenge!

Ni akaga gusezerana amasezerano y'isi. Satani azi neza yuko igihe cy'ubuhamya bwo mu ishyingirwa ry'abasore n'inkumi kuri benshi ari igihe cy'iherezo ry'iby'idini kuri bo, rikaba n'iherezo ryo kugira umumaro kwabo. Barazimira bagatandukana na Kristo. Mu gihe gito bashobora

[22]

kwihatira kugira imibereho ya Gikristo, ariko akenshi baba barwana intambara yo kutumvikana kwabo. Babanza kujya bavuga ibyo kwizera kwabo n'byiringiro bafite ariko hanyuma bakageza aho batakibivuga, bitewe n'uko abo bafatanyije batabyishimiye. Amaherezo kwizera iby'ukuri bipfira mu mutima, maze Satani akababohesha ingoyi zo gushidikanya. "Mbese abantu babiri bajyana batasezeranye?" "Kandi ndababwira yuko ababiri muri mwe nibahuza umutima mu isi wo kugira icyo basaba, bazagikorera na Data wo mu ijuru." Mbega ikintu cy'inzaduka! Igihe umwe wo muri abo bafatanijwe asenga Imana, undi aba atereye agati mu ryinyo kandi atabyitayeho; igihe undi ariho

ashakashaka inzira ihesha ubugingo buhoraho, undi aba ari mu nzira ngari ijyana abantu mu rupfu.

Abantu amagana menshi baretse Kristo n'ijuru babitewe no gushyingirwa abatizewe. Mbese ni uko urukundo n'ubucuti bafitanye na Kristo bibafitiye agaciro gake maze bagahitamo kugirana ubucuti n'abantu bapfa? Mbese ijuru rifite agaciro gake byatuma bemera kuvutswa umunezero waryo n'umuntu udakunda Umukiza mwiza?

Igisubizo Umukristo asubiza utizewe

Umukristo wese akwiriye gukora iki mu gihe ageze mu bishuko byo kugerageza ibyigisho by'idini? Akwiriye kuvugisha ukuri afite ubutwari bukwiriye ati: “Ndi Umukristo ufite umutima uhana. Nizera umunsi wa karindwi w'icyumweru ko ari wo Sabato yo muri Bibiliya. Ntabwo tubasha kunezeranwa, kuko ninkurikirana kunguka ubwenge buruseho bushyitse bw'Imana, nzakomeza kurushaho kwanga isi, ngire ishusho isa n'iya Kristo. Nukomeza kuburira ubwiza kuri Kristo, ntureshywe n'iby'ukuri, uzakunda iby'isi jye ndashobora gukunda mu gihe ngikunze iby'Imana wowe udashobora gukunda. Iby'umwuka bitekerezwa mu buryo bw'umwuka. Nutagira ubwenge bw'umwuka ntuz-abasha kumenya iby'Imana inshakaho, cyangwa ngo umenye inshingano nahawe na Databuja nkorera; ni cyo gituma wiyumvamo yuko kwirengagije ku mpamvu z'inshingano y'idini. Ntuzanezerwa uzagira ishyari uritewe n'urukundo nkunda Imana, kandi nzibera jyeneyine nkomeze kwizera iby'Imana. Ibitekerezo byawe nibihinduka, umutima wawe ukemera gukora iby'Imana ishaka, maze ukiga gukunda Umukiza wanjye, ni bwo tuzongera tubisubireho”

[23]

Uko ni ko uwizera yitanga kubwa Kristo yemejwe n'umutima we uhana, kandi bigaragaza uko yitaye ku bugingo buhoraho akanga kuzabubura. Yiyumvamo yuko ikimubereye cyiza ari ukuguma aho adashyngiye kuruta gufatanywa mu bugingo bwe n'umuntu uhitamwo iby'isi akabirutisha Yesu, kandi agaca indi nzira itari iyo ku musaraba wa Kristo.

Ikirutaho ni ukwica amasezerano y'ubupfayongo

Amasezerano yo gushyingirwa agiriye muri Kristo gusa ni yo abasha kubamo amahoro. Urukundo rw'abantu rukwiriye komatana cyane n'urukundo rwo mu ijuru. Aho Kristo ari gusa ni ho haba urukundo rushyitse, rw'ukuri, rutikanyiza.

Nubwo isezerano ryaba ryarasezeranywe utazi neza ingeso z'uwo ugambiriye ko mu-fatanywa, ntugatekereze yuko iryo sezerano riguhatira guhiga umuhigo wo gushyingirwa no gufatanywa mu bugingo bwawe n'uwo udakunda kandi utubashye. Witondere cyane uko ujya gusezerana; ahubwo ikiruseho, ndetse kiruseho cyane, ni ukwica amasezerano mbere yo gushyingirwa kuruta ko mwazatandukana hanyuma, nk'uko benshi bagenza.

Wabasha kuvuga uti: “Anko se ko nasezeranye, none ngamburure?” Reka ngusubize: ‘Niba warasezeranye, amasezerano anyuranye n'Ibyanditswe, ibyaba byiza ni ukugamburura udatindiganyije, kandi ukicuza ku Mana wicishije bugufi ubwo bupfapfa bwaguteye gusezerana hutihuti, maze bikagutera gukoza Shobuja isoni.’

Nimureke intambwe yose yerekeza ku masezerano yo gushyingirwa iteranwe ubugwaneza, gukiranuka n'umugambi wo gushishikarira kunezeza Imana no kuyubaha. Gushyingirwa guhindura ubugingo bwombi: ubwo muri iyi si n'ubwo mu isi izaza. Umukristo nyakuri nta migambi azagira, Imana itemera.

Umutima wifuza cyane urukundo rw'abantu, ariko urwo rukundo ntirukomeye bi-

[24]

hagije, cyangwa ngo rwere bihagije, cyangwa ngo rube rwiza bihagije kuba mu mwanya w'urukundo rwa Yesu. Umugore abasha kubonera ubwenge, n'imbaraga n'ubuntu mu Mukiza we gusa, bimubashisha kwihanganira inshingano ze, n'agahinda ko mu mibereho. Akwiriye kugira uwo Mukiza imbaraga ze n'umuyobozi we. Umugore niyiyegurire Kristo mbere yo kwiyegurira incuti yo mu isi iyo ari yo yose, kandi ntazashake umubano uzamugwa nabi. Abashaka kubona umunezero w'ukuri, bakwiriye kugira umugisha uvuye mu ijuru ku byo batunze byose no ku byo bakora byose. Kugomera Imana ni ko kuzuza imitima myinshi cyane n'ingo nyinshi cyane ubutindi. Mwana wa Data, uramenye ntuzifatanye n'umwanzi w'Imana, keretse uramutse wiyemeje kuzagira urugo ruzahoramo ingorane.

Inama igirwa uwihannye yaramaze gushyingirwa

Uwamaze gushyingirwa atarihana, uko kwihana kwe ni ko kumuha inshingano ikomeye biruseho yo gukiranukira mugenzi we, n'ubwo baba banyuranyije cyane ku byerekeye kwizera. Nyamara ibyo Imana ishaka ni byo bikwiriye gusumba ubucuti bwo mu isi, nubwo amaherezo yabyo ari amakuba no kurenganywa. Kubw'umutima w'urukundo n'ubugwaneza, uko gukiranuka kubasha kureshya kugahindura utarihana.

IGICE CYA 20: GUSHYINGIRWA

[25]

Imana yaremye umugore imukuye mu mugabo, ngo amubere mugenzi we n'umufasha we, ngo abe umwe na we, amuhumurize, amutere ubutwari, kandi amuheshe umugisha, kandi ngo umugabo na we amubere umufasha ukomeye. Ku bashyingiranywe bose bafite umugambi wera, umugabo akwiriye kubona urukundo rwera ruturutse mu mutima w'umugore, umugore akwiriye kugusha neza no gukuza ingeso z'umugabo we no gutuma ziba izishyitse zigasohozza umugambi Imana ibafitiye.

Ntabwo Kristo yaje kurimbura uwo muhango, ahubwo yaje kuwutunganya kugira ngo usubire ku kwera kwawo no ku cyubahiro cyawo. Yazanywe no kugarurira umuntu ishusho y'Imana, nuko umurimo we awutangiza kwemera umuhango w'ubukwe.

Uwahaye Adamu Eva ngo amubere umugore ni we wakoze igitangaza cya mbere mu birori by'ubukwe. Mu nzu y'ibirori aho incuti n'ab'umuryango bishimiraga hamwe ni ho Kristo yatangiye umurimo we muri rubanda. Nuko yemera ubukwe atyo, abikora azi yuko ari umuhango yahanze ubwe. Yategetse yuko abagabo n'abagore bakwiriye gufatanwa mu buryo bwera bakazabana mu minsi yose yo kubaho kwabo, bakarera abo mu rugo rwabo, ari bo bakwiriye kwambikwa ikamba ry'icyubahiro bakamenywaho ko ari bo mu muryango wo mu ijuru.

Ubukwe bukwiriye kuba bworoheje kandi burimo umunezero

Urukundo rw'Imana ruturuka kuri Kristo ntabwo rwonona urukundo rw'abantu, ruba kimwe na rwo. Urwo rukundo ni rwo ruboneza kandi rukeza urukundo rw'abantu, rukajya mbere kandi rukarushaho kugira icyubahiro, Urukundo rw'abantu ntabwo rubasha kwera imbuto nziza keretse rufatanyijwe na kamere yo mu ijuru kandi rukigishwa gukura rugana mu ijuru. Yesu ashaka kubona ubukwe burimo umunezero, n'aho bwacyujwe hari umunezero.

Ibyanditswe bivuga yuko Yesu n'abigishwa be bararikiwe kuza muri ubwo bukwe (i Kana). Kristo ntiyemereye Abakristo kuvuga igihe bararitswe mu bukwe ngo ntidukwiriye kujya muri uwo mwanya wo kunezerwa cyane. Kujya muri ibyo birori kwa Yesu kutwigisha yuko ashaka ko twishimana n'abishimira gukomeza amateka ye. Ntabwo yigeze abuzanya ibirori by'abantu bitarimo icyaha igihe bikozwe bikurikije amategeko yo mu ijuru. Iteraniro Kristo yubahirizwa n'uko aririmo, ni byiza ko abayoboke be baribamo. Hanyuma y'aho Kristo abereye muri ibyo birori yabaye no mu bindi, ubwo yari abirimo yarabyejeje kandi arahigishiriza.

Nta mpamvu yo gutuma tugira ibirori by'ubukwe bitanzweho byinshi cyane, nubwo bene ubwo bukwe baba babyumvikanyemo. Iteka najyaga nibwira ko bitankwiriye kureba ubukwe burimo ibyishimo n'umunezero kandi bukubitiyeho no kwiyemera. Oya. Igikwiriye kurangamiranwa icyubahiro gikomeye ni umuhango wategetswe n'Imana. Igihe umuryango uremwe mu isi biba bigaragaje uko abo bazamera mu muryango wo mu ijuru. Igikwiriye kugirwa nyambere y'ibindi byose ni ukubaha Imana.

[26]

Inama zigirwa abamaze gushyingirwa

Mwene Data na murumuna wanjye: Mwafatanishijwe isezerano ryo kuzabana mu minsi yose yo kubaho kwanyu. Mwatangiye kwiga iby'imibereho y'abashyingiranywe. Umwaka wa mbere w'imibereho y'abashyingiranywe ni wo mwaka wo kugira ibyo mumenya, ni wo mwaka umugabo n'umugore biganamo ingeso, nk'uko umwana yiga ibyigisho mu ishuri. Nimutyo muri uwo mwaka wa mbere wo gushyingirwa kwanyu he kubamo ibintu bizonona umunezero wanyu wo mu gihe kizaza.

[27] Gusobanukirwa neza n'umubano w'abashyingiranywe ukwiriye, ni umurimo wo gukorwa mu myaka y'ukubaho k'umuntu yose. Abashyingiranywe baba binjiye mu ishuri batarangiza muri ubu bugingo. Mwene Data, igihe cy'umugore wawe n'imbaraga ze n'munezero we bibaye isanga n'ingoyi ku byawe, uko umumereye bishobora kuba impumuro y'ubugingo cyangwa iy'urupfu izana urupfu. Witonde cyane utangiza ubugingo bwe.

Murumuna wanjye, ukwiriye kwiga ubungubu ibyigisho bya mbere by'ingirakamaro byerekeye ku nshingano z'imibereho y'uwashyingiwe. Uramenye ujye wiga ibyo byigisho uko bukeye n'uko bwije ubikiranutsemo. Ntukagire ubwo winuba cyangwa ngo ugire ikizizi. Ntukifuze kumererwa neza mu bugingo no kudamarara. Jya uhora wirinze kugira ngo udakundira umutima wo kwikanyiza kukubamo.

Mu gufatanywa ko mu mibereho yanyu niho urukundo rwanyu rukwiriye gutuma munezeranwa. Umuntu wese akwiriye kunezeza undi. Uwo ni wo mugambi Imana ibafitiye. Ariko kuko mukwiriye kuba umwe, nta we ukwiriye kuburira ubumwe ku wundi. Umuntu wese ni uw'Imana. Mukwiriye kuyibaza muti: Mbese icyiza ni ikihe? Mbese ikibi ni ikihe? Nabasha nte gusohozwa neza umugambi wo kuremwa kwanjye? "Ntimuri abanyu ngo mwigenge, kuko mwaguzwe igiciro. Nuko rero mutume imibiri yanyu ihimbaza Imana." (1 Abakorinto 6:19, 20). Urukundo mukunda umuntu rukwiriye gukurikira urwo mukunda Imana. Ubwinshi bw'urukundo rwanyu rukwiriye gusendera rugana ku wabitangiye. Iyo umuntu agize imibereho ihwanye n'uko Imana ishaka, umutima we uyikunda bihimbaje kandi byimazeyo. Mbese urukundo rwanyu rutagira uko rungana murukunda uwabapfiriye? Niba ari ko biri, gukundana kwanyu kuzakurikiza gahunda yo mu ijuru.

[28] Urukundo rubasha kubonerana nk'isarabwayi kandi kwera kwarwo kukaba kwiza cyane, nyamara rukaba rukiri ruke kuko rutari rwavugutirwa ngo rugeragezwe. Nimugire Kristo uwa mbere n'uwa nyuma muri byose. Nimujye muhora mumwitegereza, niho urukundo mumukunda ruzarushaho kugwira uko bukeye n'uko bwije, kandi rurusheho gukomera kuko rwemeye kugeragereshwa imibabaro. Kandi uko urukundo mumukunda ruzarushaho kugwira, ni ko urukundo namwe mukundana ruzarushaho kuba rwinshi kandi rukarushaho gukomera. "Ariko twebwe twese, ubwo tureba ubwiza bw'Umwami, tubureba nko mu ndorerwamo, mu maso hacu hadatwikiriye, duhindurirwa gusa na we, tugahabwa ubwiza buruta ubundi kuba bwiza." (Abakorinto 3:18). Noneho ubu mufite inshingano yo gukora icyo mutari mwashoboye gukora mbere. "Nuko... mwambare ineza, no kwicisha bugufi, n'ubugwanzeza, no kwihangana." "Mugendere mu rukundo, nk'uko Kristo yadukunze." Mwise iki cyigisho mwitonze: "Bagore. Mugandukire

abagabo banyu nk'uko mugandukira Umwami wacu: kuko umugabo ari we mutwe w'umugore we, nk'uko Kristo ari umutwe w'Itorero. . . .Ariko, nk'uko itorero rigandukira Kristo, abe ari ko abagore bagandukira abagabo babo muri byose. Bagabo, mukunde abagore banyu, nk'uko Kristo yakunze itorero, akaryitangira." (Abakolosayi 3:12; Abefeso 5:22-25.)

Gushyingirwa. ari ko gufatanywa mukaba umwe mu mibereho yose, ni igishushanyo cy'ubumwe Kristo afitanye n'itorero rye. Umutima Kristo afitiye itorero, ni wo mutima umugabo n'umugore bakwiriye kugirirana.

Nta n'umwe, ari umugabo cyangwa umugore. ukwiriye gutegeka. Uwitaka yabitanzemo icyigisho gikwiriye kutuyobora muri ibyo. Umugabo akwiriye kurinda umugore we nk'uko Kristo arinda itorero. Umugore na we akwiriye kubaha no gukunda umugabo we. Bombi bakwiriye kugira umutima w'ineza, bakagambirira yuko batazababazanya cyangwa ngo bahemukirane.

Mwene Data nawe murumuna wanjye, mwembi mufite imbaraga yo gutegeka ikomeye. Iyo mbaraga mushobora kuyigira umugisha ukomeye cyangwa umuvumo ukomeye kuri mwe no ku bo mubana. Ntimugahatane. Ngo umwe ashake ko undi akora nk'uko ashaka. Ntimushobora gukora ibyo kandi ngo munakundane. Kugaragaza ko wikunda byonona amahoro n'umunezero w'urugo. Ntimukagirane impagarara mu minsi yo kubana kwanyu. Nimugenza mutyo muzababara mwembi. Mugire ineza ku mvugo kandi mube abanyamahoro mu byo mukora, ibyo mwifuzza byanyu mubireke. Murinde cyane amagambo yanyu, kuko afite imbaraga yo kuzana icyiza cyangwa kubabaza undi. Ntimugakundire ubukana kumvikana mu magambo yanyu. Mu mibereho yanyu yafatanijwe muje muzanamo impumuro y'ishusho ya Kristo.

[29]

Igihe umugabo atarafatanywa n'umugore mu gihe cyo gushyingirwa, akwiriye kwiga uburyo bwo kwitegeka no gukorerana n'abandi. Mwene Data, ukwiriye kuba umugwaneza, ukihangana, ukababarira. Wibuke yuko umugore wawe yemeye ko umubera umugabo, bitari ukugira ngo ubone uko umutegeka, ahubwo ngo umubere umufasha. Ntuzagire ubwo uba inkazi n'umunyagituna. Ntugakoreshe imbaraga ngo uhatire umugore wawe gukora nk'uko ushaka. Wibuke yuko na we agira umutima ushaka gukora icyo yishakiye nk'uko nawe ushaka gukora ibyawe. Wibuke kandi yuko ufite amahirwe yo kumenya byinshi. Jya uba umunyebambe n'inyangamugayo. “Ubwenge buva mu ijuru, ubwa mbere buraboneye, kandi ni ubw'amahoro, ni ubw'ineza, bwemera kugirwa inama, bwuzuye imbabazi n'imbuto nziza.” (Yakobo 3: 17).

Mwene Data nawe murumuna wanjye, mwibuke yuko Imana ari urukundo kandi yuko kubw'ubuntu bwayo mushobora kunezeranwa, nk'uko mwabisezeranye mu masezerano yo gushyingirana kwanyu. Kandi mushobora gukoresha ubwenge n'imbaraga mugafasha imibereho igoramye ikagororokera Imana mubiheshejwe n'imbaraga y'Umucunguzi. Icyo Kristo atabasha gukora ni ikihe? Araboneye mu bwenge, mu gukiranuka no mu rukundo. Ntimukikingirane, ahubwo munyurwe musesekazanyeho urukundo rwanyu. Mukoreshe uburyo bwose bwatuma musangira umunezero, n'ababazengurutse, mufatanye nabo urukundo rwanyu. Amagambo y'ineza, kurebana impuhwe, amagambo y'umunezero, yabasha kubera benshi barushye kandi bihebye nk'agacuma k'amazi akonje ku mutima wishwe n'inyota. Ijambo ry'umunezero, umurimo w'ineza, bishobora kugera aho byoroshya imitwaro iremereye ibitugu byarushye. Umunezero nyakuri uboneka mu murimo utikanyiza. Kandi ijamba ryose n'umurimo wose wakoze muri ubwo buryo byandikwa mu bitabo byo mu ijuru ko byakorewe Kristo. Kristo yarivugiyeye ati: “Ubwo mwabikoreye umwe muri bene Data aba boroheje hanyuma y'abandi, ni jye mwabikoreye.” (Matayo 25:40.)

[30]

Nimugume mu mucyo w'urukundo rw'Umukiza. Niho uko mumeze, kuzahesha abo mu isi umugisha. Nimureke Umwuka wa Kristo abe ari we ubayobora. Nimureke amategeko y'ineza ahore ku minwa yanyu. Kwihangana no kutikanyiza bigaragarira ku magambo n'imirimu by'ababyawe ubwa kabiri bakagira imibereho mishya muri Kristo.

[31]

IGICE CYA 21: UMUBANO UNEJEJE CYANE

Imana yategetse yuko abashyngiranywe bakwiriye kugirana urukundo rushyitse no kumvikana. Umukwe n’umugeni nibazzeranire imbere y’abo mu ijuru yuko bazakundana nk’uko Imana yabibategetse. Umugore akwiriye kumvira no kubaha umugabo we, kandi umugabo akwiriye gukunda no gutunga umugore we.

Abagabo n’abagore bagitangira kubana bakwiriye kongera kwitanga ku Mana. Nubwo umugabo n’umugore baba barashyngiranwe babyitondeye kandi babitekereje, bake ni bo bafatanywa burundu mu gihe umuhango wo gushyngirwa ukorwa. Gufatanywa burundu kw’ababiri ni umurimo ukorwa mu myaka ikurikiyeho.

Iyo abashyngiranywe bahuye n’imibereho iruhije no guhagarika umutima, umunezero uturuka ku gushyngirarwa urashira. Umugabo n’umugore bigana ingeso kuko bitashobokoga kuzimenya mu mubano wabo wa mbere. icyo ni cyo gihe kiruta ibindi cyo kugeragezwa mu mibereho yabo. Umunezero n’akamaro k’imibereho yabo yose yo mu gihe kizaza bikomoka ku byo biyemeje ubwo. Akenshi baragenzurana umwe akabona intege nke n’amafuli atibwiraga kuri mugenzi we bakibonana. Ariko imitima yafatanijwe n’urukundo igenzura ibyiza aho kugenzura amafuti. Bose bakwiriye kugenzura ibyiza aho kugenzura ibibi. Akenshi uko tumeze n’ibituzengurutse byose ni byo byerekana uko twibwira ko undi muntu amaze.

Hariho bamwe bagira ngo kwerekana urukundo ni intege nke, maze bakagumana umutima wo kwitandukanya n’abandi. Bene uwo mutima uzitira amajyambere y’impuhwe. Iyo umubano n’umutima w’ubupfura bizitiwe, biruma, maze umutima ukuzura agahinda kandi ugakonja. Dukwiriye kwirinda iryo futi. Urukundo ntirubasha kumara igihe kirekire rudafite ikirugaragaza. Mwe gukundira umutima w’uwo mwafatanije ko wicwa n’inzara yo gushaka ineza n’impuhwe.

[32]

Umuntu wese akwiriye gukunda atabihatiwe. Nimwimenyereze ingeso nziza cyane, kandi mwihutire kumenya ingeso nziza z’undi. Kugira umutima unezerewe ni ikintu gitangaje giteye ubwuzu kandi kinejeje. Impuhwe no kubaha bituma umuntu ahirimbana gushaka ibyiza. Urukundo na rwo rukomezwa no kugambirira ibyiza.

Kuvanga imibereho y’abantu babiri

Nubwo hakwaduka ibirushya, ibibabaza n’ibicogoza umuntu, ntihakagire ubwo umugabo cyangwa umugore bashyira mu mutima wabo igitekerezo cy’uko gufatanywa kwabo ari ifuti cyangwa ko bafuditse. Mugambirire gusa ko umwe abera undi icyo ashoboye cyose. Mukomeze kugira umutima nk’uwa mbere. Mukomezanye mu buryo bwose mu byo kurwana intambara y’imibereho. Mwige kunezezanya. Mukundane, mwihanganirane, maze gushyngiranywa nk’aho kwabaye iherezo ry’urukundo, kube itangiriro ryarwo Ubushyuhe bw’urukundo nyakuri, urukundo rwomatanya umutima n’undi, ni rwo muganura w’umunezero wo mu ijuru.

Bose bakwiriye kugwiza kwihangana babikoresheje kwimenyereza kwihangana. Urukundo nyakuri rubasha gukomerezwa mu mutima rufite ubushyuhe, bikoreshejwe kugira ineza no kwihangana, ni bwo ingeso abo mu ijuru bemera zizagaragara. Satani ahora yiteguye gukora umurimo we iyo hagize ikintu icyo ari cyo cyose kibyutsa amahanc, kandi kuko yerekeje ku kibi, ari cyo ngeso ya kamere y’umugabo cyangwa y’umugore,

azageregeza gutanya abafatanishije urukundo rwabo isezerano rikomeye imbere y’Imana. Mu mihigo yabo bashyingiranwa, basezeranye ko bazaba umwe, umugore asezerana gukunda no kumvira umugabo we, umugabo asezerana gukunda no gutunga umugore we. Niba amategeko y’Imana yumviwe, dayimoni uzana amahane azirukanwa mu rugo, kandi abo bakundanye ntibazatandukana, ndetse n’urukundo rwabo ntiruzakonja.

Iki ni cyo gihe cy’ingenzi mu bitekerezo by’abahagaze imbere yanyu bafatany umwete wabo, impuhwe zabo, urukundo rwabo, umuhati wabo, mu byo gukorera gukiza imitima. Mu gushyingiranwa harimo intambwe y’ingenzi cyane itera kuvanga imibereho y’amaharakubiri ikaba imwe. Imana kubw’ubushake bwayo yemera ko umugabo n’umugore bafatanyirizwa mu murimo wayo, kugira ngo bawushyire mbere mu buryo bushyitse kandi bwera. Ibyo bashobora kubikora.

[33]

Umugisha w’Imana mu rugo ruzabamo ubwo bumwe bumaze nk’umucyo w’izuba wo mu ijuru, kuko ari ubushake bw’icyo Uwituka yategetse yuko umugabo n’umugore bakwiriye gufatanishwa gufatanywa kwera ko kuba umwe muri Kristo Yesu, bategekwa na we, kandi bayoborwa n’Umwuka we.

Imana ishaka yuko urugo ruba ahantu ho kunezererwa haruta ahandi hose ku isi. Umugabo n’umugore bafite inshingano zo kuba barashyingiranwe mu rugo rwabo. Abafatanishije urukundo rwabo Yesu Kristo, bisunga amaboko ye n’amasezerano ye maze bagasangira umunezero. Abamarayika b’Imana bishimira ubwo bumwe bwabo.

Ni ikintu gikomeye gukiranura amahane yo mu rugo, ndetse no mu gihe umugabo n’umugore bashaka gutunganya no kuringaniza ibyerekeye zimwe mu nshingano zabo, niba barananiwe guha Imana imitima yabo. Umugabo n’umugore bashobora bate gutandukanya urugo rwabo kandi bagakomeza gukundana no gukomezanya? Mu byerekeye kubaka urugo rwabo bakwiriye gufatanywa muri byose, kandi umugore, niba ari Umukristo, azajya anezererwa umugabo we kuko ari mugenzi we; kuko umugabo ari we mutwe w’urugo.

Umutima wawe urafudika. Iyo hari icyo ugambiriye ntugereranya ibintu neza kandi ngo uzirikane amaherezo yo kugundira ibyo wibwira nubwo ubyitegekaho, ukabivuga mu masengesho yawe no mu biganiriro byawe, igihe uzi yuko utabifatanije n’umugore wawe. Mu kigwi cyo kwita ku kibabaje umugore wawe ngo umubere imfura, ngo umugendere neza mu byo mutandukanyeho, ukomeza kugundira ibintu bibi uzi yuko bizana amahane, maze ugakomeza ukagaragaza uko utekereza ntacyo witayeho. Wiyumvamo yuko abandi badashobora kureba ibintu mu buryo bunyuranye n’ubwawe. Izo mbuto ntizera ku giti cya Gikristo.

Bene Data. Nimukingurire urugi rw’umutima kwakira Yesu. Nimumurarikire kuza mu msengeru rw’umutima. Nimufatanye kunesha inkomyi zose ziza mu mibereho y’abashyingiranwe. Muzarwana intambara ikomeye kugira ngo mubone kunesha umwanzi wanyu Satani, niba mwiringiye ko Imana ibatabara muri icyo ntambara, mukwiriye gukubira hamwe mwembi mukagambirira kunesha, mugashyira ikimenyetso ku minwa yanyu ngo mwe kugira amagambo mabi muvuga, ndetse nubwo mwaba mukwiriye kwikubita hasi mukaboroga muti: Uwituka, cyaha umwanzi w’ubugingo bwanjye.

[34]

Ibyo Imana ishaka nibisohozwa, umugabo n’umugore bazubahana maze bakundane kandi biringirane. Ikintu cyose cyabasha kwangiza amahoro n’ubumwe bw’ab’urugo gikwiriye gukurwaho rwose, maze hakabaho ineza n’urukundo. Ugaragaza umutima w’ubugwaneza no kwihangana n’urukundo, azabona yuko uwo mutima umugaragaraho. Aho Umwuka w’Imana wimitswe ntabwo hazabaho kwicuza icyatumye bashyingiranwa. Niba Kristo byiringiro by’ubwiza aba mu rugo koko, ruzabamo ubumwe n’urukundo. Kristo uba mu mutima w’umugore azumvikana na Kristo uba mu mutima w’umugabo.

Bazahirimbana bafatanyirije hamwe gushaka kuzahabwa amazu Kristo yagiye gutegurira abamukunda.

Abazirikana gushyingiranwa ko ari umuhango umwe wo mu mihango yera y’Imana, kukarindwa n’itegeko ryera ry’Imana, bazajya bayoborwa n’amategeko atunganye. Mu mibereho y’abashyngiranwe rimwe na rimwe abagabo n’abagore bagenza nk’abana barezwe nabi. Umugabo ashaka ubwe buryo, n’umugore na we agashaka ubwe, ntihagire n’umwe wumva undi, bene ibyo bizana umubabaro ukomeye cyane. Bombi, umugabo n’umugore bakwiriye kwemera kumvikana mu buryo bakora cyangwa batekereza. Ntibishoboka ko banezerwa mu gihe bombi bagikomeje kwikorera uko bishakiye.

[35] Hatariho kwihanganirana no gukundana nta mbaraga yo mu isi yabasha kubakomereza mu murunga w’ubumwe bwa Gikristo. Umubano wanyu wo gushyingiranwa ukwiriye kuba ushyitse kandi w’ubugwaneza, ukaba uwera kandi w’icyubahiro, uheshya imbaraga y’umwuka imibereho yanyu kugira ngo umwe aje abera undi nk’uko Ijambo ry’Imana ntegeka. Nimugera ku rugero Umwami ashaka ko mugeraho, muzabona ijuru hano mu isi kandi Imana izaba mu bugingo bwanyu .

Bene Data, mwibuke yuko Imana ari urukundo kandi yuko kubw’ubuntu bwayo mushobora kubana mwembi munezerewe, nk’uko mwasezeranye ko muzagenza mu masezerano yanyu yo gushyingirwa.

Kubw’ubuntu bwa Kristo mushobora kunesha inarijye no kwikunda. Nugira imibereho nk’iye, ukerekana mu ntambwe yose ko witanze, ugahora ugaragariza abakennye gufashwa impuhwe nyinshi, uzajya uhora unesha. Uzajya uhora wiga uko bukeye n’uko bwije uburyo bwiza buruseho bwo kunesha inarijye n’uburyo bwo gutera imbaraga aho ufite intege nke mu ngeso zawe. Umwami Yesu azababera umucyo n’imbaraga n’ikamba ryo kwishima, kuko mwemeye ko ubushake bwanyu buba nk’uko ashaka.

IGICE CYA 22: ISANO Y'UMUGABO N'UMUGORE

[36]

Abazirikana ko gushyingirwa ari itegeko rimwe ryo mu mategeko yera y'Imana, kukarindwa n'itegeko ryera ry'Imana, bazajya bayoborwa n'amategeko atunganye. Ntabwo Kristo yigeze ahatira abagabo abo ari bo bose kubaho badashyingiwe. Ntiyaje gukuraho gushyingirwa kwera, ahubwo yaje kukwemeza abantu no kukugarurira kwera kwako kwa katanga ka mbere. Anezzerwa ab'urugo rwimitswemo urukundo rutunganyijwe kandi rutikanyiza.

Gushyigirwa ni kwiza kandi kurera

Nta cyaha kiri mu kurya no kunywa ubwabyo, cyangwa mu gushyingirwa no gushyingira. Mu gihe cya Nowa gushyingirwa kwari kwiza, n'ubu kandi gushyingirwa ni kwiza, niba icyo cyiza gikoze mu buryo butunganye ntikibemo kurya no kunywa bishayishije bizana icyaha. Ariko mu gihe cya Nowa, abantu bashyingirwaga batagishije Imana inama cyangwa ngo bashake inama yayo yo kubayobora.

Kuko imibereho yo muri ubu bugingo ihita vuba, ikwiriye gukoreshwa mu buiyobwagira icyo bumarira abandi mu byo dukora no mu byo tuvuga. Mu gihe cya Nowa habayeho urukundo rw'irari rya kamere rushayishije ku cyo Imana yageneye kuba cyiza, bituma gushyingirwa kuba icyaha muri iki gihe isi igezemo bitewe no guhugira mu bitekerezo byo gushyingira no gushyingirwa.

Gushyingirwa kurera, ariko muri iki gihe cy'umwaku, uko gushyingirwa kuzuyemo ibibi by'uburyo bwose. Gukorwa mu buryo bubi, none kwahindutse icyaha kimwe kiri mu bimenyetso by'iminsi y'imperuka, ndetse gushyingirwa kumera nk'uko mu gihe cyabanjirije umwuzure, ubwo kwari icyaha. Igihe umuco wera n'amategeko yo gushyingirwa bizaba bisobanutse, noneho bizemerwa n'abo mu ijuru kandi amaherezo azaba kunezerwa impande zombi, kandi Imana izubahirizwa.

Amahirwe yo gushyingirwa

[37]

Abiyita Abakristo bakwiye kuzirikana neza amaherezo y'ihirwe ryose ryo gushyingirwa, kandi gahunda yera ni yo ikwiriye kuba urufatiro rw'igikorwa cyose. Ibihe byinshi cyane ababyeyi bakoresheje nabi amahirwe yabo yo gushyingirwa, kandi akamenyero kabo ko kwinezeza ni ko kateye inkunga kwifuza kwabo maze kuba nk'ukw'inyamaswa.

Gukora icyiza mu buryo bushayishije bituma kiba icyaha giteye agahinda. Ababyeyi benshi ntibabona ubwenge bari bakwiye kubona mu mibereho y'ishyingirwa ryabo. Ntibitonda ngo Satani atabigarurira maze akaba ari we witegekera ubwenge bwabo n'imibereho yabo. Ntibamenya ko Imana ibashakaho ko barinda imibereho yabo ngo batazana ikintu cyose cyo gushayisha. Ariko bake cyane ni bo biyumvamo ko gutegeka kwifuza kwabo ari inshingano y'idini. Bifatanyije mu gihe cyo gushyingirwa ari uko babikunze, bibwira yuko gushyingirwa kweza irari ryabo ryo gusohozza kwifuza kwabo kw'inyuma. Ndetse abagabo n'abagore bavuga ko bubaha Imana bimika ibyo imitima yabo irarikiye, ntibamenye yuko Imana ibashakaho kwitondera uko bakoresha imbaraga z'ubugingo bwabo, ibyo bigacogozo imbaraga z'umubiri, kandi bikananiza imyanya ikoresha umubiri.

Kwimenyereza kwigomwa no kwirinda

Yemwe, icyampa ngo numvishe bose inshingano bahawe n’Imana yo kurinda gahunda y’ubwenge n’iy’umubiri mu buryo bwiza cyane butuma bakorera Umuremyi wabo umurimo utunganye! Mu mvugo no mu ngiro bye, Umukristokazi akwiriye kwirinda kubyutsa iruba rya kinyamaswa ry’umugabo we. Benshi nta mbaraga bafite na gato zo gupfusha ubusa muri ubwo buryo. Bahereye mu buto bwabo batera ubwonko bwabo kugira intege nke, n’amagara yabo bayaburisha intege umunezero w’ibyifuzo bya kinyamaswa. Kwigomwa no kwirinda bikwiriye kuba intego mu mibanire yabo.

[38] Imana yaduhaye inshingano ikomeye yo kugira umutima wera n’umubiri mutaraga, kugira ngo tubashe kugirira abantu umumaro kandi dukorere Imana umurimo utunganye. Intumwa Pawulo ivuga aya magambo yo kutuburira iti: “Noneho ntikumike ibyaha mu mibiri yanyu izapfa, ngo mwumvire ibyo irarikira.” Akomeza kuduhendahenda atubwira yuko “umuntu wese urushanwa yirinda muri byose.” Ahendahendera abiyita Abakristo bose gutanga imibiri yabo ikaba “igitambo kizima, cyera, gishimwa n’Imana.” Aravuga ati: “Mbabaza umubiri wanjye, nywukoza uburetwa, ngo ahari ubwo maze kubwiriza abandi, nanjye ubwanjye ntaboneka ko ntemewe.”

Urukundo rwera si rwo rutuma umugabo agira umugore we igikoreho cyo gukora ibyo arariye. Iruba rya kinyamaswa ni ryo ritera inkeke yo gukora ibyo kwinezeza. Mbega uburyo abagabo bagaragaza urukundo rwabo mu buryo buvugwa n’intumwa ari bake, ngo: “Nk’uko Kristo yakunze itorero, akaryitangira; ngo (ataryanduza, ahubwo aryeze) ...ngo ribe iryera ridafite inenge.” Urwo ni rwo rukundo rw’abashyngiwe Imana yita urwera. Urukundo ni ingeso iboneye kandi yera, ariko iruba ntiriyitangira kandi ntiryemera gutegekwa mu buryo bukwiye. Ritera ubuhumyi, ntiriyirwa ritekereza impamvu y’ikintu cyose n’amaherezo yacyo.

Satani ashaka gucogoza kwitegeka

Satani ashaka gusubiza hasi umgero rwo kwera no gucogoza kwitegeka kw’abashyngiranwe, kuko azi yuko igihe irari ribi ribategeka, imbaraga zo kwera zigabanuka maze ntibababacyitaye ku gukura mu by’umwuka. Azi kandi yuko nibategekwa n’iruba rya kinyamaswa, imbaraga zabo z’umutima zizacogora, maze ntabe akirushwa n’ibyo gukura kwabo mu by’umwuka. Kandi azi ko nta buryo burenze ubwo bwo gushyira ikimenyetso ku rubyaro rwabo maze agahindura imico yabo vuba kuruta uko ahindura imico y’ababyeyi babo.

Bagabo n’abagore, hariho umunsi muzamenya irari icyo ari cyo n’amaherezo yo kunezwa na ryo: Irari ribi ryabaye ingeso ribasha kuboneka mu bashyngiranwe n’abatashyngiranwe.

[39] Amaherezo yo kwanga kwimika irari ni ayahe? Icyumba kirarwamo, aho abamara rayika b’Imana bakwiriye gutegeka, handurishwa ingeso zanduye. Kandi kuko ingeso za kinyamaswa zikojeje isoni ari zo zitegeka, imibiri irangirika, ingeso mbi zikabyara indwara mbi. Nuko icyo Imana yatangiye kuba umugisha kigahinduka umuvumo.

Imibonano y’abashakanye ishayishije izamaraho urukundo rwo gusenga Imana, bizatuma imbaraga zo mu bwonko zitunga umubiri zigabanuka, kandi cyane cyane bizatera umubiri kunanirwa. Nta mugore ukwiriye gufasha umugabo we muri uyu murimo wo kwirimbura. Umugore namurikirwa n’umucyo kandi akaba akunda umugabo we ntabwo azabikora.

Uko ingeso za kinyamaswa zo gukunda kwinezeza zirushaho kugwira, ni nako zirushaho kugira imbaraga, kandi ni nako zirushaho cyane kurwanira kwinezeza. Nimureke abagabo n'abagore bubaha Imana bakangukire gusohozza inshingano yabo. Abenshi biyita Abakristo barembejwe n'indwara yo kugwa ikinya mu mitsi yumva no mu bwonko bitewe no kutirinda kwabo muri ubu buryo.

Abagabo bukwiriye kuba abagwaneza

Abagabo bukwiriye kuba abigengesera. bitonda, badahindagurika, bakiranuka kandi bagira impuhwe. Bukwiriye kugaragaza urukundo n'ibambe. Nibasohozza ibyo Kristo yavuze, urukundo rwabo ntiruzaba urw'ingeso ziteye isoni zatuma imibiri yabo irimbuka, abagore babo bakagira integenke kandi bakarwaragura. Ntibazakomeza kwishimira irari rya kamere y'umubiri, mu gihe mu matwi y'abagore babo humvikana ijwi ribabwira ko bukwiriye kumvira abagabo babo muri byose. Umugabo nagira ingeso nziza, akagira umutima wera, akagira ubwenge Umukristo nyakuri wese akwiriye kugira, bizagaragarira mu miryamanire ye n'uwo yashatse. Niba umugabo afite umutima wari muri Kristo, ntazaba umurimbuzi w'umubiri, ahubwo azazurwamo n'urukundo rw'ineza, ashaka gushyikira urugero rwo hejuru cyane muri Kristo.

Nta mugabo wabasha gukunda umugore we by'ukuri mu gihe umugore we azihanganira kuba imbata y'irari rye ribi. Iyo umugore yemeye, ata agaciro yari afite ku mugabo we. Asanga yishyize ku gaciro ko hasi cyane, mu buryo yazemerera n'undi wese kumugenza nk'uko yamumenyereje. Ntiyemera ko ari umuntu ushikamye kandi uboneye. Aramurambirwa, maze agashaka abandi abitewe no gushaka kongera irari rimujyana ku kurimbuka. Amategeko y'Imana ntaba akiyacira akari urutega. Abo bagabo ni babi kuruta inyamaswa; ni abadayimoni bafite ishusho y'abantu. Ntibazi imibereho myiza n'ingeso nyakuri n'urukundo rwejejwe.

[40]

Umugore nawe afuhira umugabo we, maze akamutekerezaho nabi yuko abonye urwaho yagana ku wundi mugore. Umugore abona yuko umugabo we atayoborwa n'umutima uhana cyangwa no kubaha Imana; ibihindizo byejwe byamutangiraga bikurwaho n'irari; ibyiza by'Imana byose byabaga mu mugabo bikagirwa imbata y'ibibi n'irari rya kinyamaswa.

Igihe umugabo abajije ibidahwitse

Igikwiriye gutekerezwa ni iki: Mbese umugore akwiriye kwiyumvamo yuko ari ngombwa kwemera ibyo umugabo ashaka mu gihe areba yuko nta kindi kibitera ahubwo ko ari irari ribi rimutegeka, mu gihe afite impamvu n'ubwenge bimwemeza yuko nabikora bigira icyo bitwara umubiri we yashinzwe n'Imana ngo ube uwera kandi w'icyubahiro ngo awurinde ube igitambo kizima cy'Imana ?

Si urukundo ruboneye kandi rwera rutuma umugore yishimira irari rya kinyamaswa ry'umugabo we ririmbura amagara n'ubugingo. Niba afite urukundo nyakuri n'ubwenge, azashaka uko yahindura ubwenge bw'umugabo we, abuvanemo kwishimira irari ry'ibibi, amutere kwishimira ibyo hejuru by'umwuka, abikoreshe kumusobanurira iby'umwuka binejeje. Ibyaba byiza ni ukumuhendahenda yicishije bugufi mu nzira y'urukundo, nubwo byatera umugabo we kumurakarira, biruta ko yakonona agaciro k'umubiri we abitewe no kuryamana birenze urugero. Akwiriye kumwibutsa mu buryo bwiza no mu neza yuko mbere ya byose Imana yitaye ku kubaho kwe, kandi yuko adakwiriye gusuzugura ibyo ishaka, kuko azabibazwa ku muni ukomeye w'Imana.

[41] Niba umugore afite urukundo rushyitse, maze agakomereshya ikinyabupfura cye kwera n'icyubahiro cya kigore ashobora gukoresha byinshi ubwenge bwe akeza umugabo we, maze agasohozza atyo umurimo we ukomeye. Aramutse agenje atyo abasha kwikizanya n'umugabo we, akaba akoze umurimo urimo ibiri. Muri ibyo byiza cyane kandi biruhanyije cyane hagombwa ubwenge no kwihangana, ndetse n'ubutwari burimo gukiranuka n'ubushizi bw'amanga. Imbaraga n'ubuntu bishobora kuboneka mu masengesho. Urukundo nyakuri ni rwo rukwiriye kuba ingeso itegeka umutima. Gukunda Imana no gukunda umugabo ni byo byonyine bishobora kuba inshingiro ryo gukora neza.

Igihe umugore yeguriye umubiri n'ubwenge ku mategeko y'umugabo we, akemera ubushake bwe muri byose, agahara umutima we uhana, n'ikinyabupfura cye, abura umwanya wo gukoresha icyitegererezo cye gikomeye kibasha kuyobora neza umugabo we. Umugore akwiriye koroshya kamere y'ubukana y'umugabo we, kandi icyitegererezo cye cyo kwera kibasha gukoreshwa mu buryo bwera kandi buboneye, kikamutera kugira umwete wo guhirimbanira gutegeka irari rye maze akagira ubwenge bw'iby'umwuka buruseho, kugira ngo bashobore gusangira kamere n'Imana, kandi ngo babone uko bahunga kononekara kuri mu isi guterwa n'irari. Imbaraga ireshya ibasha kuba ikomeye igatera ubwenge gutekereza ibyo hejuru bifite icyubahiro gikomeye, biruta iby'imbaramumaro, by'iruba rya kamere ritera umutima utavuguruwe n'ubuntu guhora ubirarikiye. Niba umugore yiyumvamo yuko inzira yo kunezeza umugabo we ari ugukora ibihwanye n'ingeso ye, kandi urukundo rw'irari rya kinyamaswa rukaba ari rwo rumutegeka ibyo akora, uwo mugore ababaza Imana; kuko aba atayoboje umugabo we ingeso yera. Niba yiyumvamo yuko akwiriye kwemera iruba rya kinyamaswa ry'umugabo we atagize icyo avuga cyo kwangirira, aba atarasobanukirwa n'inshingano afite ku mugabo we cyangwa ku Mana ye.

Mwaguzwe igiciro

Irari ribi ryamaze kubona umwanya mu mubiri riwukoreramo. Aya magambo “inyama” cyangwa “mu buryo bw'umubiri”cyangwa

[42] “kwifuza k'umubiri” avuga kamere mbi, yo kubora. Umubiri ubwawo ntubasha gukora ibinyuranye n'iby'Imana ishaka. Dutegetswe kubamba kamere n'iruba n'irari byayo. Tuzabikora dute? Dukwiriye kubabaza imibiri yacu? Ashwi da; ahubwo dukwiriye kwica ibidushukashukira gukora icyaha. Ibitekerezo bibi bikwiriye kutwamururwamo. Intekerezo z'uburyo bwose zikwiriye kugirwa imbata ya Yesu Kristo. Irari ryose rya kinyamaswa rikwiriye gutegekwa n'imbaraga y'ubwiza bw'umutima. Urukundo rw'Imana ni rwo rukwiriye kwimikwa. Kristo ni we ukwiriye kwicara ku ntebe y'ubwami. Imibiri yacu ikwiriye kuzirikanwa ko ari iye, yarayiguriye. Ingingo z'umubiri zikwiriye kuba ibikoresho byo gukiranuka

Umugore ari we nyina w'umwana, mu kigwi cyo guhugira mu mirimo y'urugo gusa, akwiriye gushaka umwanya wo gusoma, kugira ngo agire ibyo amenya neza, by'uburyo bwo kuba mugenzi w'umugabo we, kandi ngo amenye neza uko ubwenge bw'abana be bukuza amajyambere. Akwiriye gukoresha ubwenge uburyo bwose abonye kugira ngo atunganye imibereho y'abe. Ajye atanga igihe cyo gushyikirana n'Umukiza, amugire incuti ye buri muni. Ajye ashaka umwanya wo kwiga Ijambo rye, n'uwo kujyana n'abana be mu misozi bigire Imana ku byo yaremye.

Akwiriye guhora ari umunyakuri kandi anezerewe. Mu kigwi cyo guhora ahugiye mu idoda ridashira, ajye agira umugoroba umwanya wo kuganira umwanya wo guterana kw'ab'urugo bakitse imirimo y'uwo muni. Akenshi ibyo byatuma umugabo ahitamo guterana n'umuryango we, kuruta kujya mu giterane cya rubanda cyangwa aho bateranira kunywa. Ibyo byatuma umuhungu areka kuzerera mu mayira cyangwa mu tubare. Ibyo byatuma umukobwa atagirana umushyikirano n'incuti mbi. Imimerere myiza y'urugo yabera ababyeyi n'abana umugisha, ari wo Imana ibifuriza.

Hariho ikibazo gihora kibazwa ngo: “Mbese umugore ntiyakora icyo yishakiye ubwe?” Bibiliya ivuga yeruye yuko umugabo ari we mutwe w'ab'urugo. “Bagore, mugandukire abagabo banyu.” Iyaba iryo tegeko ryari rirangiriyeho aha, twabashije kuvuga yuko umwanya w'umugore atari mwiza; ahubwo dusoma iherezo ry'iryo tegeko ngo: “Nk'uko bikwiriye mu Mwami.”

Dukwiriye kugira Umwuka w'Imana, niba tutamufite ntabwo tubasha kumvikana mu rugo. Niba umugore afite umwuka wa Kristo, azajya yitondera amagambo ye; azajya ategeka umutima we, azajya aganduka, nyamara atiyumvamo ko aboshywe n'ubuja, ahubwo ari uko ari mugenzi w'umugabo we. Niba umugabo ari umugaragu w'Imana, ntazaba umutegeka w'umugore we; ntazaba umunyamahane cyangwa akadakoreka. Ntabwo guhorana inkeke ari byo byazana urukundo mu rugo, ahubwo iyo Umwuka w'Uwitwaga ahari hahinduka igishushanyo cy'ijuru. Niba umwe afuditse, undi azajya agira kwihangana nk'ukwa Kristo, ntazivumbura bitigarura

[44]

Kuba umubyeyi

Umubyeyi wese uri hafi yo kubyara, uko yaba amaze kose akwiriye guhorana umunezero, akeye kandi anyuzwe, azi neza yuko imihati agira azayishyurirwa incuro cumi mu ngeso z'iby'umubiri, n'iby'umwuka by'abazamukomokaho. Si ibyo gusa. Ashobora kwimenyereza kugira ingeso yo kugira ibitekerezo by'umunezero, akaba agira umunezero mu bwenge no kumurikishiriza ab'urugo rwe umunezero wo mu mutima, ndetse n'abandi babana. Ibyo bizatuma agubwa neza mu mubiri we cyane. Azagira imbaraga mu bugingo, amaraso ntazajya agenda buhoro mu mubiri, nk'uko byamera aramutse yemeye kujya yiheba no kugira agahinda. Kugubwa neza k'ubwenge n'uk'umubiri biterwa imbaraga n'ibyiringiro byo mu mutima we. Imbaraga y'ubushake ishobora kurwanya ibitekerezo by'ubwenge maze bigatuma imitsi yumva igubwa neza biruseho. Abana bambuwe izo mbaraga bari bakwiriye kuragwa n'ababyeyi babo bakwiriye kwitabwaho cyane. Kwitondera cyane amategeko yo kubaho kwabo bishobora gutuma hakorwa ibintu byinshi byiza biruseho.

Umugore wiringiye yuko azabyara abana akwiriye guhora akundisha Imana umutima we. Ubwenge bwe bukwiriye kugira ituzi; akwiriye kuruhukira mu rukundo rwa Kristo, akora ibyo Ijambo rya Kristo rivuga. Akwiriye kwibuka yuko nyina w'abana ari umukozi ukorana n'Imana. Umugabo n'umugore bakwiriye gushyira hamwe. Mbese twagira isi imeze ite ababyeyi bose b'abagore baramutse bitangiye ku gicaniro cy'Imana, kandi bagaha Imana urubyaro rwabo mbere yo kubyara no hanyuma yaho!

[45] Ababyeyi benshi babona yuko ibikwiriye gukorwa mbere yo kubyara badakwiriye kubwitaho; ariko abo mu ijuru si ko babibona. Ubutumwa bwatumwe marayika w'Imana bwatanzwe mu buryo bw'icyubahiro cyane, bugaragaza yuko dukwiriye kubutekereza cyane twitonze.

Amagambo yabwiwe umubyeyi w'Umuheburayokazi (muka Manowa), Imana iyabwira ababyeyi b'abagore bose bo mu bihe byose. Marayika yaravuze ati: "Azirinde, yitondere ibyo namubwiye byose." Imibereho myiza y'umwana izaturuka ku ngeso za nyina. Ibyo ararikiye n'ibyo yifuza bikwiriye kuyoborwa n'ingeso nziza. Hariho ikintu akwiriye kwitandukanya na cyo, akaba akwiriye kukirwanya, niba asohozwa umugambi Imana imufitiye wo kumuha umwana.

Isi yuzuyemo imitego yo gutega ibirenge by'abasore. Inteko nini y'abantu yamazwe gukururwa n'imibereho yo kwikunda no kunezeza umubiri. Ntibashobora kugenzura akaga gahishwe cyangwa iherezo riteye ubwoba ry'inzira ibagaragarira ko ari yo nzira y'umunezero. Mu gihe binezeza mu byo bararikiye n'ibyo bifuzwa, bapfusha ubusa imbaraga zabo, maze abantu uduhumbagiza bakarimbuka, bakabura ibyiza by'iyi isi n'iby'isi izaza. Ababyeyi bakwiriye kwibuka yuko abana babo bazahura n'ibyo bigerageze. Ndetse mu gihe umwana ataravuka ni ho bakwiriye kwitegura ibizamubashisha kurwana no gutsinda iyo ntambara y'ibibi.

Niba nyina w'umwana akunda kwinezeza mu gihe umwana ataravuka, niba ari umunyabugugu, arahuka, ari umunyabukana, iza ngeso ni zo umwana azagira. Uko ni ko abana benshi babonye umurage w'ibibi bitabasha kuneshaka.

Ariko niba umubyeyi w'umugore agundira cyane ingeso zitunganye, niba yirinda kandi yiyanga, niba ari umugwaneza, umunyamahoro, kandi utikanyiza, ashobora guha umwana we iza ngeso nziza cyane.

Impinja ni indorerwamo ya nyina ashobora kureberamo ingeso n'imico ye. None se akwiriye kwitondera ururimi rwe n'ingeso ze bingana bite imbere y'utwo twigishwa duto! Ingeso zose ashaka kubona abana be bafite ni zo akwinye kugira ubwe.

[46]

Igihe imirimo y'umutegarugori ikwiriye kugabanuka

Ni ugufudika kutagira itandukaniro mu mibereho y'umugore mbere yo kubyara. Muri icyo gihe cy'ingenzi imirimo y'umubyeyi ikwiriye kugabanuka. Haba hatangiye kuba guhinduka gukomeye mu mubiri we. Agomba kugira amaraso menshi biruseho, ni cyo gituma akwiriye kurya ibyokurya biftiye umubiri akamaro cyane kugira ngo bimwongerere amaraso, keretse abonye ibyokurya byinshi biftiye umubiri akamaro, naho ubundi ntiyabasha kugira imbaraga z'umubiri, kandi n'umwana we ntiyagira intege.

Imyambaro ye na yo ikwiriye kwitonderwa. Birakwiriye kwitonda mu byo kurinda umubiri gukonja. Umubyeyi ntakwiriye gukoreshereza imbaraga ze gushyushya umubiri kuko abuze imyambaro ihagije. Niba umubyeyi abuze ibyokurya byiza byinshi bikwiriye umubiri, azabura amaraso menshi kandi aboneye. Amaraso ye ntazagenda neza mu mubiri, kandi umwana we azayabura. Umwana azaba inyanda ananirwe kwiha ibyokurya

bhinduka amaraso meza yo gutunga umubiri. Amagara mazima y'umwana na nyina aterwa cyane n'imyambaro myiza isusurutse no kubona ibyokurya bitunga umubiri.

Uko umubyeyi wonsa akwiriye kumeru

Ibyokurya byiza cyane by'uruhinja ni amashereka ya nyina. Ibyo ntakwiriye kubyimwa ku mpamvu nkeya. Umubyeyi aba abaye intavumera niba yihunza gukora umurimo mwiza wo konsa akana ke, abitewe no kwishakira umunezero cyangwa kudamararira hamwe n'abandi.

Igihe umwana yonka amashereka ya nyina ni igihe cyo kwitonderwa. Ababyeyi benshi igihe bonsa bakora imirimo iteye agacuho maze amaraso yabo agashyuha bitewe no guteka; uruhinja rurarwara cyane, bidatewe n'amashereka y'umuriro uva mu mabere ya nyina gusa, ahubwo bitewe n'uko amaraso yarwo yandujwe n'ibyokurya bitarimo ibitunga umubiri nyina yariye byamuteye indwara y'umuriro umubiri wose maze bikanduza amashereka umwana yonka. Umwana kandi yanduzwa n'uko ubwenge bwa nyina bumeze. Iyo ari umuntu uhorana agahinda, urahuka vuba, urakara, ushoza intambara, amashereka umwana yonka arandura, kenshi bikamutera kurwara ibyo mu nda, kugubwa nabi, ubundi kandi bikamutera indwara yo gushiguka no kwikanga.

[47]

Ingeso z'umwana kandi zituruka ku rugero rutewe n'uko amashereka yonka amaze. Ni ikintu cy'ingenzi cyane ku mubyeyi mu gihe yonsa ko agira umunezero mu mutima we, agategeka umutima we rwose. Iyo agenje atyo, ntacyo amashereka y'umwana aba, kandi ituze, n'ingeso yo kwitegeka nyina afite mu byo agirira umwana we bigira icyo bimara cyane mu byo gutunganya ubwenge bw'uruhinja. Niba uruhinja rwikanga, rugashiguka ku mpamvu nkeya, nyina akwiriye kugira uburyo bwo kumuhumuriza adahubutse no kumuhendahenda, ubwo nibwo umwana azabasha gukura neza cyane afite amagara mazima.

Gahunda mu byo kurerana urukundo

Ababyeyi bahawe abana kuba indagizo bazabazwa n'Imana umunsi umwe. Dukwiriye gutanga umwanya munini wo kubigisha, no kubarera cyane no kubasabira cyane. Bakeneye kwigishwa mu buryo bukwiriye.

Kenshi indwara z'abana zishobora guturuka ku mafuti yo kubarera. Kuryagagura, imyambaro idakwiriye mu gihe cy'umugoroba hariho imbeho, kudakina ibikino bitera imbaraga ngo bitume amaraso agenda neza mu mubiri, cyangwa kutabona umwuka mwinshi wo gusukura amaraso, bishobora kuba intandaro y'akaga. Ababyeyi nibajye biga bashaka kumenya igitera indwara, maze babone kuvura ahameze nabi vuba uko bishobotse kose.

Uko bisanzwe abana bakurwa ku kariri no gushaka kurya maze bakigishwa yuko babereyeho kurya. Umubyeyi agira ibyo akora byinshi byerekeye kurema ingeso z'abana be bakiri bato. Ashobora kubigisha gutegeka irari ryabo, cyangwa ashobora kubigisha kwishimira irari maze bakaba abanyandanini. Kenshi umubyeyi aringaniza inama y'imirimo akwiriye kurangiza mu munsu maze igihe abana bamurushya mu kigwi cyo kubahendahenda akabahoza abahoresha ibyokurya, bagahora umwanya muto, ariko hanyuma bikamshaho kubatera kumurushya biruseho. Ibifu by'abana biba byatekewemo ibyokurya mu gihe batabishakaga na gato. Ariko icyari ngombwa ni umwanya nyina yabahozamo no kubitaho. Ariko abona yuko igihe cye ari icy'igicro cyane, bituma atabona igihe cyo gukinisha abana be. Ahari gahunda y'urugo rwe yo kunezeza abashyitsi

[48]

mu buryo bwiza, no guteka ibyokurya bye mu buryo bushya ni byo ashiraho umutima cyane kuruta umunezero n'amagara mazima by'abana be.

Mu byo gutegura imyambaro y'uruhinja, umunezero, ihumure, n'amagara mazima ni byo bikwiriye gushakwa mbere yo guhimba ibishya cyangwa gushaka ibitangaza abantu. Nyina w'abana ntakwiriye gukoresha igihe ataka cyangwa arimbisha utwenda duto, ibyo ni ukwivunisha imirimo idahwitse nkaho yakoze ibifitiye amagara ye n'ay'abana be umumaro. Ntakwiriye kwinaniza adoda, kuko bibabaza cyane amaso n'imitsi yumva mu gihe akwiriye kuruhuka cyane no gukora imyitozo inejeje. Akwiriye kumenya inshingano ye yo kwiyongeramo imbaraga kugira ngo azabashe imirimo imukwiriye.

Umumaro wo kwitegeka mu byo kwigisha umwana

Mu byo kwigisha umwana, haba ubwo ubushake bwa nyina n'ubujijuke bwe bihura n'ubwenge buke bw'umwana n'ubujiji bwe. Iyo bigeze aho nyina aba agomba kugira ubwenge bwinshi. Gukorana ubwenge buke no gukoresha umwana ku gahato biramwangiza cyane.

Igihe cyose bishobotse, ako kaga akwiriye kwirindwa; kuko bizanira umwana na nyina guhora batongana. Ariko niba ako kaga kamaze kubatahaho, umwana akwiriye gutozwa gushyira ubushake bwe mu bushake bufite ubwenge buruseho bw'umubyeyi we.

Umutegarugori akwiriye kumenya kwifata, ntagire icyo akora cyo gutera umwana kubyutsa intambara. Ntakwiriye gutangana amategeko ijwi rikakaje. Ikizamugirira umumaro cyane ni ukuvugana ijwi rito rituje. Akwiriye kugirira umwana ibimukururira kuri Yesu. Akwiriye kumenya yuko Imana ari Umufasha we, n'urukundo rwe n'imbaraga ze.

[49] Iyo ari Umukristokazi w'umunyabwenge, ntagerageza guhatira umwana we kuganduka. Asaba ashishikaye ngo umwanzi atanesha, maze uko asaba yiyumvamo ko imibereho y'iby'umwuka ihindutse mishyashya. Abona yuko iyo mbaraga imukoreramo ikorera no mu mwana, maze umwana agahinduka umunyamahoro kandi wumvira. Uwo mubyeyi aba anesheje. Kwihangana kwe, ineza ye, amagambo ye y'ubwenge bwo kwirinda biba bikoze umurimo wabyo. Haboneka amahoro akurikiye umugaru, nk'umucyo w'izuba urashe imvura ihise. Nuko rero abamarayika barebaga ibyo, bakaririmba indirimbo z'umunezero.

Bene ayo makuba aza no mu mibereho y'umugabo n'umugore, iyo batayobowe n'Umwuka w'Imana, mu bihe nk'ibyo bagaragaza umutima wo guhubuka no kutabanza gutekereza nk'uko biboneka kenshi cyane mu bana. Nk'uko ibuye rikomeye ryikubita ku rindi nkomeye ni ko n'intambara y'ubushake yikubita ku bushake bundi imera

IGICE CYA 24: ABABYEYI BABAKRISTO

[50]

Uko mukora imirimo y'urugo mukiranutse, umugabo akaba umutambyi w'ab'urugo rwe; umugore akaba umutabazikazi, muba mwongera imbaraga zo gukora ibyiza ahandi hatari imuhira. Uko murushaho kongera imbaraga zanyu ubwanyu. Ni ko murushaho kuba abakwiriye gukora mu itorero no mu baturanyi. Iyo mwikomerejeho abana banyu mukabakomereza no ku Mana, muhinduka abakozi bakorana n'Imana.

Kwera k'umurimo w'umutegarugori

Umugore akwiriye gusohoza inshingano yahawe n'Imana kera kose ihwanye n'iy'umugabo we. Isi ikeneye ababyeyi b'abana batari abo ku izina gusa, ahubwo babigaragariza no mu bikorwa. Tubasha kuvuga nta mususu yuko inshingano z'umugore ari nziza cyane, zera cyane kurusha iz'umugabo. Umutegarugori akwiriye gusobanukirwa no kwera k'umurimo we maze agakora umurimo wo mu mibereho ye afite imbaraga kandi yubaha Imana. Akwiriye kwigishiriza abana be kuzagira umumaro muri iyi si no mu rugo rwo mu isi irushijeho kuba nziza.

Umugore ari we nyina w'abana ntakwiriye kunebwa ngo akundire imbaraga ze kumera nk'izipfuye, yishingikirije ku mugabo we. Ntakwiriye kwihisha mu mugabo we. Akwiriye kwiyumvamo ko ahwanye n'umugabo we, amuhagaze iruhande, akiranuka mu byo akora, umugabo na we akiranuka mu bye. Umurimo we wo kwigisha abana be ni uwo kujijura no kurera neza mu buryo bwose, umeze nk'umurimo uwo ari wo wose umugabo yahamagariwe gukora, naho waba ari uwo kuba umutware ukomeye w'ishyamba.

Umwami wicaye ku ntebe ye y'ubwami ntafite umurimo w'icyubahiro uruta uw'umutegarugori. Ni umwamikaze w'ab'urugo rwe. Afite imbaraga zo guhindura ingeso z'abana be, kugira ngo babe bakwiriye kuzahabwa ubugingo bwera buruseho kandi buhoraho. Nta marayika wasaba umurimo w'icyubahiro uruse uwo; kuko igihe umutegarugori akora atyo aba akoreye Imana. Akwiriye gusobanukirwa n'agaciro k'umurimo we maze akambara intwari zose z'Imana, kugira ngo abashe kurwanya ibishuko bituma abantu basa n'ab'isi. Umurimo we ni uw'igihe kirekire kandi uzahoraho.

[51]

Niba abagabo bafite abagore bajya ku mirimo, bagasiga abagore barera abana imuhira, nyina w'abana aba akora umurimo ukomeye kandi w'ingenzi rwose uhwanye n'uwo se w'abo bana akora. Nubwo umwe yaba ari mu murimo w'Imana mu bihugu bya kure, undi na we aba akora umurimo w'Imana imuhira. Ugomba kwitonderwa, uruhaniye kandi uremereye cyane kuruta uw'umugabo we. Umurimo we ni uw'icyubahiro kandi ni ingenzi. Umugabo wagiye gukorera Imana mu misozi ahabwa icyubahiro gikwiriye abagabo, nyamara umukozi uruha cyane w'imuhira ntabashe kubona icyubahiro cyo mu isi kubwo imirimo ye. Ariko niba akorera cyane kungura ab'urugo rwe, agashaka kuboneza ingeso zabo ngo zibe nk'icyitegererezo cyacu cyo mu ijuru, marayika wandika ibikozwe yandika izina rye ko ari iry'umuntu wakoze umurimo w'Imana ukomeye cyane mu isi kuruta abandi bose. Imana ntireba ibintu nk'uko abantu bagira ibitekerezo bigufi babireba.

Isi yuzuwemo n'ibibi bikurura abantu. Ibintu by'agahararo n'ingeso bifite ubushobozi bwinshi ku basore. Niba umutegarugori ananiwe inshingano ye yo kurera no kuyobora no kwerekera abana be, nta kizababuza kwemera ibibi no kureka ibyiza. Umutegarugori

wese akwiriye gusanga Umukiza we asenga ati: «Twigisha uburyo bwo kwigisha umwana n'icyo dukwiriye kumukorera. » Akwiriye kwitondera ibyo Imana yigishirije mu Ijambo ryayo, nibwo azahabwa ubwenge bungana n'ubwo yifuza.

Umutegarugori wese akwiriye kwiyumvamo yuko ibihe bye ari iby'igiciro cyinshi, kandi yuko umurimo we uzageragezwa ku muni ukomeye w'amateka. Ni bwo bizagaragara yuko ibyinshi mu mafuti n'ubugome abagabo n'abagore bagize babitewe n'ubujiji no kutita ku bari bashinzwe kuyobora intambwe zo mu bwana bwabo mu nzira itunganye. Kandi bizagaragara yuko abenshi bahesheje isi umugisha bikomotse ku mucyo w'ubwenge n'ukuri no gutungana byaturutse ku mibereho myiza no ku masengesho y'umutegarugori w'Umukristokazi.

[52]

Ubushobozi bw'umutegarugori bwo gukora ibyiza

Umutegarugori ashobora kuba afite icyubahiro gike; ariko icyitegererezo cye hamwe n'icy'umugabo we bishobora guhoraho. Imbaraga y'umutegarugori yo gukora ibyiza ikurikiye iy'Imana kandi ifite ubushobozi ku isi.

Umubyeyi w'Umukristokazi azajya ahora ari maso agenre akaga kagota abana be. Azajya arinda umutima we ube uboneye kandi wera; azajya ategeshya umutima we n'ingeso ze Ijambo ry'Imana kandi azajya asohozza inshingano ze akiranutse, agire imibereho isumba ibishuko by'amanjwe bizajya bimutera iminsi yose. Abana bazi kureba vuba, bakamenya uwihangana, bakamenya gutandukanya ijwi rivuganye urukundo n'iry'uburakari, n'iryo gutegekana ubukana, ari byo byumisha urukundo rushyitse n'impuhwe mu mitima y'abana. Umubyeyi w'Umukristokazi ntazajya yirukanisha abana be kuvuga amagambo akarishye no kutagira impuhwe.

Bategarugori, nimukanguke kugira ngo imigenzereze yanyu n'icyitegererezo cyanyu bihindure ingeso n'imibereho by'abana banyu, kandi ku by'inshingano yanyu mugire ubwenge butunganye n'ingeso ziboneye, zirabagiranisha ukuri n'ubwiza.

Abagabo benshi cyane n'abana batagira icyo babona kinezeza mu rugo, bahora bahura n'ibitutsi no kwivovota, bashakira ihumure n'ibiganiro ahandi hatari imuhira, bakajya mu mayira cyangwa ku mihanda cyangwa ahandi hakorerwa ibintu bidakwiriye byo kwinezeza. Umubyeyi w'abana uhora uhugiye ku mirimo y'urugo, akenshi ntiyita ku bintu bito akwiriye gukora kugira ngo urugo rubere umugabo we n'abana be ahantu h'umunezero, nubwo yakwirengagiza imiruhu ye n'amagorwa ye igihe bamureba. Mu gihe ahugiye mu gutegura ibyokurya n'ibyo kwambarwa, umugabo we n'abana be baba binjira kandi basohoka nk'abashyitsi.

[53]

Niba abategarugori biyambarira uko babonye bitagira gahunda mu gihe bari imuhira, baba bigisha abana babo gukurikiza inzira yabo y'umwanda. Ababyeyi benshi b'abagore batekereza yuko umwambaro umu ari wo wose uhagije kwambarira imuhira, nubwo waba ari umwanda cyane kandi ari incabari. Ariko bidatinze abo mu ngo zabo baba batakimvya. Abana bagereranya imyambaro ya nyina n'iy'abandi bambaye neza, maze icyubahiro bari bamufitiye kigabanuka. Umugore nyakuri w'umutegarugori azajya akorana imirimo ye icyubahiro n'umunezero, atazirikana yuko kuyikoresha amaboko ye bimugabanurira agaciro mu gihe akora igikwiriye gukorwa cyose muri gahunda gikorera urugo.

Umutwe w'ab'urugo niyigane Kristo

Ab'urugo bose bahurira kuri se; ni we utanga amategeko, ugaragariza mu mibereho ya kigabo imico myiza itadebuka, n'imbaraga, no gukiranuka, n'ubugwaneza, no kwihangana, n'umwete, no kuba ingiramumaro. Umugabo ni we mutambyi w'ab'urugo; agashyira ku gicaniro cy'Imana igitambo cya mu gitondo na nimugoroba. Umugore n'abana bakwiriye kumenyeshwa ko bakwiriye guhurira kuri iryo turo bagafatayiriza hamwe kuririmba no guhimbaza. Mu gitondo na nimugoroba se w'abana ari we mutambyi w'ab'urugo, akwiriye kwaturira Imana ibyaha bye n'ibyakozwe n'abana be muri uwo munsu. Ibyaha yamaze kumenya, n'ibihishwe byamenywe n'Imana yonyine byose bikwiriye kwaturwa. Itegeko ry'uyu murimo nirukurikizwa ryitaweho cyane na se w'abana mu gihe ari imuhira, nyina w'abana akarukurikiza mu gihe umugabo we atahari bizabera ab'uwo muryango umugisha.

Ndabwira umugabo ari we se w'abana nti, ube uzi yuko ibyo ugamije byose bitunganye kandi byera. Ukwiriye guhora wigira kuri Kristo iminsi yose. Ntuzagerageze na gato rwose kugaragaza umutima wo gutoteza mu rugo. Umugabo ugenza atyo aba akora umurimo wa Satani. Reka ubushake bwawe bwumvire ubushake bw'Imana. Ukore uko ushoboye kose kugira ngo imibereho y'umugore wawe ibe iyo kunezeza kandi anezerwe. Ugire Ijambo ry'Imana umujyanama wawe. Jya ugira imibereho yigisha Ijambo ry'Imana mu rugo rwawe. Niho uzagira imibereho yaryo mu itorerero kandi ukazajya uyijyana aho ukora hose. Ingeso zo mu ijuru zizongera icyubahiro cy'imirimo yawe yose. Abamarayika b'Imana bazafatanyaga nawe, bagufashe kugaragariza ab'isi Kristo.

Ntugakundire imiruhu y'imirimo yawe kwijimisha imibereho y'urugo rwawe. Niba mu gihe hari utuntu dutu tubaye nk'uko utatekerezaga ko byaba, nawe ukananirwa kwihangana, no kwiyumanganya, n'ineza n'urukundo, uba werekanye ko utahisemo uwagukunze akakwitangira ngo abe mugenzi wawe, ngo ube umwe na we. [54]

Kuba umugabo mu rugo ntibigaragazwa n'uko umugabo atsikaraye ku gaciro afite ko kuba umutwe w'urugo rwe. Ntibimwongerera icyubahiro kumwumva avuga ibyanditswe bitera inkunga ubutegetsu bwe. Guhatira umugore we nyina w'abana be gukora ibyo yagambiriye nk'aho bitabasha kuba amafuti si byo bituma aba umugabo. Uwituka yashyiriyeho umugabo kuba umutwe w'umugore ngo amubere umuruzi; n'umwe mu muryango w'ab'inzu, ubabumbira hamwe, nk'uko Kristo ari umutwe w'itorero n'Umukiza waryo. Umugabo wese uvuga ko akunda Imana akwiriye kwiga yitonze ibyo Imana imushakaho aho ari. Amategeko ya Kristo akurikizwa mu bwenge no mu bugwaneza bwose no mu mahoro; uko ni ko n'umugabo akwiriye gukoresha ububasha bwe yigana Umutwe w'itorero.

Babyeyi mukorere hamwe muhesha abana banyu agakiza

Iyaba umwenda ukinze wabashaga gukurwaho, maze ababyeyi b'abana bakareba nk'uko Imana ireba imirimo yakozwe mu munsu, kandi bakareba uburyo ijisho ryayo ritagira iherezo rigereranya imirimo yabo bombi, batangazwa n'iby'abo mu ijuru babona. Se w'abana yabona umurimo we woroheje, mu gihe nyina akeneye kongerwamwo ubutwari n'imbaraga zo gukorana umurimo we ubwenge no kudatezuka no kwihangana. Ubwo ni bwo yamenya agaciro kawo. Mu gihe se yabaga ahugiye mu bintu bishiraho bikarangira, nyina yabaga ahugiye kungura ubwenge bw'abana n'ingesu zabo, adakora ibizamara igihe gito ahubwo akora ibizahoraho.

Inshingano se w'abana abafiteho ntizibasha guhabwa nyina. Niba nyina w'abana asohozza inshingano ze, aba afite umutwaro uhagije. Ababyeyi nibakora bafatanyije, ni bwo bazabasha gusohozza umurimo Imana yabashinze.

[55] Se w'abana ntakwiriye gushaka urwitwazo rwo kumubuza gusohozza umugabane we wo kwigishiriza abana be kuzahabwa ubugingo no kudapfa. Akwiriye gufatanya n'umugore we iyo nshingano. Iyo ni inshingano y'umubyeyi w'umugabo n'iy'umugore. Ababyeyi bakwiriye gukundana no kubahana, niba bashaka ko izo ngeso zikurira mu bana babo.

Ufite abana b'abahungu mu rugo rwe, nubwo yaba yarahamagariwe gukora iki, ntabwo akwiriye kwirengagiza imitima yashinzwe. Yabyariye abo bana mu isi, yiha inshingano ivuye ku Mana yuko azakoresha imbaraga ze uko ashoboye kose kubarinda kubana n'ababi no kugira incuti mbi. Ntakwiriye kureka abahungu be b'inkubaganyi ngo barerwe na nyina burundu. Uwo ni umutwaro umuremerye cyane.

Akwiriye kuringaniza neza uko barerwa mu buryo bushimishije abana na nyina. Bishobora gukomerera nyina cyane kwimenyereza kwitegeka no gukorana ubwenge mu gihe yigisha abana be. Biramutse bibaye bityo, se aba akwiriye kwikorera umutwaro uruseho mu mutima we. Akwiriye kugambirira gukorana umuhati cyane agakiza abana be.

Inama yerekeye ku bana benshi

Abana ni umwandu uturuka k'Uwiteka, nitwe twashinzwe kurera uwo mwandu we. Ababyeyi bakwiriye gukorera abo mu ngo zabo bafite urukundo no kwizera kandi basenga, kugeza ubwo bazabasha kuza imbere y'Imana bafite umunezero bavuga bati: "Dore, ndi hano, jye n'abana Imana yampaye."

Imana ishaka yuko ababyeyi bakorana ubwenge bakagira imibereho ituma umwana wese abona uko yigishwa neza, kandi ko nyina agira imbaraga n'igihe cyo gukoresha ubwenge igihe yigisha abana be gufatanya n'abamarayika. Umutegarugori akwiriye gukoresha umugabane we ubutwari, maze agakora umurimo we yubashye kandi akunze Imana, kugira ngo abana be babere umugisha abo mu rugo n'abo babana.

[56] Umugabo akwiriye kuzirikana ibyo byose kugira ngo umugore we ataremererwa akicwa n'agahinda. Akwiriye kureba yuko nyina w'abana be atari mu mwanya atabasha gukorera utwana twe twinshi ibikwiriye, kugira ngo badakura badafite ubwenge butunganye.

Hariho ababyeyi batazirikana ngo bamenye yuko bashobora cyangwa badashobora gukorera ab'urugo rwabo benshi ibikwiriye, nuko bakuzuzza amazu yabo utwo twana duto tutagira gifasha, duteze amakiriro yose ku babyeyi batwo ngo baturere kandi batwigishe. icyo ni ikibi giteye agahinda. Si bibi kuri nyina gusa, ahubwo no ku bana be no kuri bene wabo.

Kugira ngo mu maboko y'umubyeyi hajye hahoramo agahinja uko umwaka utashye ni ukumugirira nabi bitavugwa. Ibyo bigabanura kandi byonona umunezero w'ab'inzu maze bikongera ubutindi mu rugo. Bibuza abana kurerwa no kwigishwa n'umunezero ababyeyi bibwiraga ko abana babo bakwiriye kugira.

Ababyeyi bakwiriye kuzirikana bitonze inshingano z'ibyo bakwiriye gukorera abana babo. Ntibemererwe kubyara abana mu isi bo kubera abandi umutwaro.

Mbega ukuntu agaciro k'umwana kazirikanwa bya nikize! Umutima uba ku munezero w'iruba ryabo, maze imitwaro iremerye ikikorezwa umugore ari we nyina w'abana, ikangiza ubugingo bwe kandi ikaremaza imbaraga z'umwuka. Igihe afite amagara make

kandi acogoye mu mutima, agira atya akabona agoswe n'umukumbi muto atabasha kurera nk'uko bikwiriye. Babura ibyigisho bibakwiriye, bagakurira gukoza Imana isoni no gufatanya n'abandi ibibi bya kamere yabo ubwabo, maze uko akaba ari ko ingabo Satani yishimira gukoresha ziboneka.

IGICE CYA 25: URUGO RWA GIKRISTO

Imana ishaka yuko mu byo guhitamo aho tuba, tubanza kuzirikana mbere ya byose tukamenya iby'ingeso n'iby'idini bizaba bituzengurutse n'ab'ingo zacu.

Uko mushaka aho mwubaka, mureke uwo mugambi abe ari wo uyobora guhitamo kwanyu. Mwe gutegekwa n'irari ry'ubutunzi, n'imyifatire y'ibyo mureba cyangwa ingeso z'abantu. MuzirikanE cyane ibyerekeye ineza, kubonera, amagara mazima no kuba hakwiriye rwose.

Mu kigwi cyo gutura ahagaragara imirimo y'abantu gusa, aho uhora ureba kandi ukumva inama z'ibitekerezo by'ibibi, aho imidugararo n'impagarara bizana umuruho no gushoberwa, jya aho ubasha kureba ibyo Imana yakoze. Shakira uburuhukiro bw'umutima ahari ibyiza, n'ituza n'amahoro by'ibyaremwe. Wemerere ijisho ryawe kureba ubwatsi butoshye, ibihuru, n'imisozi. Urebe hejuru ku ijuru rikeye, ritijimishijwe n'umukungugu wo mu mudugudu n'umwotsi, maze uhumeke umwuka ugarura intege wo mu kirere

Igihe cyamaze kugera, ubwo Imana izakingura inzira, ab'urugo bakwiriye kwimuka bakava mu midugudu. Abana bakwiriye kujyanwa mu misozi. Ababyeyi bakwiriye kubona ahantu hakwiriye, hahwanye n'umutungo bafite. Nubwo aho gutura haba hato, hakwiriye kuboneka isambu cyangwa uturima.

Ababyeyi b'abagabo n'ab'abagore bafite iyabo ngobyi n'urugo rushimishije, ni abami n'abamikazi. Nibishoboka, urugo rukwiriye kuba kure y'umuji, ahantu abana bashobora kubona aho bahinga, Umwana wese akwiriye kugira uwe murima w'umwihariko; maze ukazajya ubigisha guhinga, no kuringaniza amayogi yo guteramo imbuto, n'akamaro ko kubagara ukarandura urwiri rwose, ubigisha nanone uburyo ari ikintu cy'ingenzi kugira imibereho itaranganwa ikibi n'ingeso z'ubugizi bwa nabi. Ubigisha kurandura ingeso mbi nk'uko barandura urwiri mu mirima yabo. Bizamara iminsi wigisha ibyo byigisho, ariko bizagira umumaro, ndetse ukomeye cyane.

Isi irimo imigisha iyihishwemo ishobora kubonwa n'abafite ubutwari n'ubushake no kudacogora mu gihe bashaka ubutunzi buyirimo. Abahinzi benshi bananiwe kubona inyungu ihagije ituruka mu ngobyi yabo, kuko bakora umurimo bibwira ko usuzuguritse. Ntibazi yuko muri wo harimo umugisha wabo ubwabo n'uw'ab'urugo rwabo.

Ababyeyi bategekwa n'Imana gutuma aho batuye hahwana n'ukuri bamamaza. Bashobora kwigisha abana babo ibyigisho bitunganye, maze abana bakiga gufatanya iwabo ho mu isi n'iwabo ho mu ijuru. Umuryango wo mu isi ukwiriye gukora uko ushoboye kose kugira ngo ube icyitegererezo cy'uwo mu ijuru. Ibishuko byo kwishimira ibibi n'ibyo mu isi, bizabura imbaraga rwose. Abana bakwiriye kwigishwa yuko bageragerezwa mu isi, kandi bigishirizwa kuzaba abaturage bo mazu Kristo ategunra abamukunda kandi bakurikiza amategeko ye. Uyu ni umurimo ukomeye uruta iyindi yose ababyeyi bakwiriye gukora.

Amazu yose agenewe kubabwamo n'abantu akwiriye kubakwa ahirengeye, hasheshe amazi uko bishobotse kose. Habe ahantu humutse. Iyo nama kenshi yitabwaho bisha na bisha. Kurwaragura, indwara zikomeye, n'imfu nyinshi, biterwa no gutura ahantu h'impehamyi, na malariya y'ahantu haciye bugufi, no guhora uzonzwe bitewe n'indwara

Mu gihe cyo kubaka amazu, ikintu cy'ingenzi cyane cyane ni ugushaka ahari umwuka mwiza mwinshi n'umucyo w'izuba mwinshi. Mureke mu cyumba cyose cy'inzu hajye

hanyura umwuka. Ibyumba byo kuryamamo bikwiriye kuringanizwa mu buryo butuma umwuka uzamo, undi ugasohoka ku manywa na nijoro. Nta cyumba gikwiriye gukoreshwa kuryamwamo, keretse kigiye gikingurwa buri munsu kugira ngo umwuka n'umucyo w'izuba bikizemo.

Uturima twarimbishijwe ibiti bitewe hirya no hino n'uduhuru duke ahitaruye inzu ho hato. Tunezeza ab'urugo, kandi nitwitabwaho neza, ntacyo tuzatwara amagara y'abantu. Ariko ibiti biteye ibicucu n'ibihuru byegeranye kandi bitsikanye ahakikije inzu, bitera indwara, kuko bibuza umwuka mwiza kuza mu nzu kandi bigakingiranira hanze umucyo w'izuba, hunyuma mu nzu hakaza impehamyi, cyane cyane mu gihe cy'invura.

[59]

Ibirimbisha inzu bikwiriye kuba ibyoroheje kandi bitari iby'igicro kinini

Murimbishishe inzu yanyu ibintu bisanzwe byoroheje, ibintu bishobora gufatwa mu ntoki, bishobora gusukurwa bitaruhanyije, kandi bishobora kubonerwa ibibisimbura bidatwaye amafaranga menshi. Nimwimenyereza isuku, muzatuma urugo rwa gikene ruba urugo runezeza kandi rwakira abashyitsi, niba urukundo no kunyurwa birubamo.

Umunezero ntupfa kuzanwa n'ibintu by'umurimbo byo mu nzu gusa. Urugo rwa gikene ariko rukabawamo n'abantu bafite gahunda, ni rwo ruba urugo rufite umunezero uruseho. Gutera abana kunyurwa no kunezerwa mu rugo rwabo ntibiterwa no kugira ibintu byinshi by'igicro n'iby kurimbisha bihambaye, ahubwo igikwiriye ni uko ababyeyi babakunda kandi bakabitaho.

Mutegekwa n'Imana kuba ibyitegererezo byo gutungana mu rugo rwanyu. Mwibuke yuko nta mivurungano iba mu ijuru kandi yuko urugo rwanyu rukwiriye kuba ijuru ryo mu isi. Mwibuke yuko guhera ubu ngubu ni mukora utuntu dutoya dukwiriye gukorwa mu rugo rwanyu mubikiranutsemo, muzaba mubaye abakozi bakorana n'Imana, basohozwa ingeso za Gikristo.

Babyeyi, mwibuke yuko mukorera guhesha abana banyu agakiza. Niba ingeso zanyu zitunganye, niba mugaragaza isuku na gahunda, ubwiza no gukiranuka, mwejejwe umutima n'umubiri n'umwuka, muba mwemeye amagambo y'Umucunguzi yavuze ati: "Muri umucyo w'isi."

"Mutangire hakiri kare kwigisha abana gufata nezaimyambaro yabo mubaha ahantu ho kubika ibintu byabo, kandi mubigishye kuzinga akantu kose neza no kugashyira ahantu hako. Niba mutabasha kubona akabati k'imyenda kabigenewe, mukoreshe akabati mu mbaho z'amasanduku atwarwamo ibintu, mugakingishe imyenda ifite amabara meza. Uyu murimo wo kwigisha iby'isuku na gahunda uzatwara umwanya muto buri munsu, ariko mu bihe bizaza bizagirira abana banyu akamaro, bitume namwe mubona igihe mukoreramo ibindi. ¹

[60]

Ababyeyi bamwe bareka abana babo ngo bangize ibintu, bagakinisha ibintu batemerewe gukoraho. Abana bakwiriye kwigishwa yuko badakwiriye gukoresha ibintu by'abandi. Bakwiriye kwiga kwitondera amategeko yo kuba imbonera, kugira ngo bibafashe kandi bitere umunezero abo mu rugo. Abana ntibazanezerwa biruseho mu gihe bemerewe gukoresha ikintu cyose babonye. Iyo batigishijwe kwitonda, bakura baba babi, bafite ingeso zo kwangiza ibintu. Ntimugaha abana ibintu byo gukinisha bimeneka ubusa. Gukora ibyo ni ukubigisha icyigisho cyo kwangiza. Mujye mubaha ibintu bikeya bikomeye kandi bizarama. Izi nama muhawe, nubwo zagaragara ko ari izoroheje, zifite umumaro cyane mu byo kwigisha umwana. ²

¹ AH 131-155;

² CG 110, 111; 101-102.

IGICE CYA 26: IBY'UMWUKA WA KRISTO MU RUGO

Dushobora kugira agakiza k'Imana mu ngo zacu; ariko dukwiriye kwizera ibyako, tukagira imibereho yako, kandi tugahorana kwizera kurambye no kwiringira Imana. Iyo Ijambo ry'Imana rigira ibyo ritubuza ubwo aba ari ukutugirira neza. Byongera umunezero w'abo mu rugo rwacu, n'uw'abatuzengurutse bese. Bituma dukunda ibyiza, kandi bikadutera amahoro mu mutima, maze hanyuma bikazaduhesha ubugingo buhoraho. Abamarayika bakorera abantu bazajya bahora mu ngo zacu, maze bajyane mu ijuru amakuru y'amajyambere yacu mu by'umwuka bafite umunezero, kandi marayika wandika azatanga raporo inejeje.

Umwuka wa Kristo ni we uzajya ategeka mu mibereho yo mu rugo. Abagabo n'abagore nibakingurira imitima yabo gutegekwa n'ukuri n'urukundo byo mu ijuru, izo ngeso zizongera zitembe nk'imigezi mu butayu, ifutse hose kandi itere ayo mafu kuboneka ahantu h'umutarwe n'ahatewe n'amapfa.¹

Kwiringagiza idini mu rugo, kwiringagiza kwigisha abana, ni ikintu kirakaza Imana kuruta ibindi byose. Umwana wawe umwe aramutse aguye mu ruzi, akagundagurana n'umuvumba ari mu kaga ko kurohama, mbega umuvurungano wahaba! Mbega ukuntu abantu bashishikara, bagasenga, bakagaragaza uburyo bashaka ko ubugingo bw'uwo muntu bukira! Ariko dore abana banyu baretse Kristo imitima yabo idakijijwe. Bararimbuka badafite ibyiringiro kandi badafite Imana mu isi, namwe ntacyo mwitayeho kandi muri imburamukoro.

Satani afite umuhati wo kuyobya abantu inzira igana ku Mana; kandi imigambi ye irasohora igihe ibyo gusenga bitacyitaweho, iyo abashije kuroha ubwenge bwabo mu mirimo kugira ngo be kugira igihe basoma Bibiliya zabo, no gusengera ahihereye, no gukomereza ituro ryo guhimbaza n'iry'ishimwe ryo gutwikwa ku gicaniro cy'igitambo cya mu gitondo na nimugoroba. Mbega ukuntu abazi uburyarya bw'umushukanyi mukuru ari bake! Mbega uburyo abatazi imigambi ye y'uburyarya ari benshi!

Gusenga kwa mu gitondo na nimugoroba

Yemwe babyeyi, nimujye muteranyiriza abana banyu hamwe mu gitondo na nimugoroba babakikize, maze mwerekeze umutima ku Mana muyihendahendera kubafasha mwicishije bugufi. Abo bana banyu bari mu bishuko. Imiruhu ya buri muni igose inzira y'abasore n'abasaza. Abashaka kugira imibereho yo kwihangana, n'urukundo, n'umunezero bakwiriye gusenga. Tubasha kunesha inariye gusa tubibashishijwe no guhora twakira umufasha uturuka ku Mana.

Niba hariho igihe urugo rwose rukwiriye kuba urugo rwo gusenga, icyo gihe cyaba iki turimo. Guhakana Imana no gushidikanya birarushaho kugwira. Ibicumuro ni byose. Ibibi bigwiriye mu mitima y'abantu. Kubwo gutegekwa n'icyaha imbaraga z'umutima ziri mu bubata bwa Satani. Ubugingo bw'abantu bwabaye urubuga rw'ibikino bye. Keretse ukuboko gukomeye kuramburiwe gukiza naho ubundi umuntu agenda agana aho se w'ubugome amuyoboye.

¹CG 484. (2) 51 424, 426.7T 42-44.

Nyamara kandi, muri iki gihe cy'akaga gateye ubwoba, bamwe mu biyita Abakristo ntibagira gusenga kw'ab'urugo. Ntibahera Imana icyubahiro mu rugo rwabo; ntibigisha abana babo kuyikunda no kuyubaha. Abenshi bitandukanyije n'Imana bayijya kure cyane bituma biyumvamo yuko bayegereye bacirwaho iteka. Ntibashobora " kwegera intebe y'ubuntu badatinya," "barambuye amaboko yera badafitte umujinya kandi batagira impaka." (Abaheburayo 4:16' 1 Timoteyo 2:8). Bafite ishusho yo kubaha Imana ariko badafitte imbaraga.

Kwibwira yuko amasengesho atari ikintu cy'ingenzi ni inama imwe y'uburyarya Satani akoresha akabishobora ashaka kurimbura ubugingo bw'abantu. Gusenga ni ugusabana n'Imana, ari yo Soko y'ubwenge, isoko y'imbaraga, n'amahoro, n'umunezero. Yesu yasabye Se "ataka cyane arira." Pawulo ahendahendera abizera gusenga ubudasiba, "mu bibaho byose muhore mushima, kuko ari byo Imana ibashakaho. Yakobo aravugaga ati: "Musabirane. Gusenga k'umukiranutsi kugira umumaro mwinshi, iyo asenganyeye umwete." (Abatesalonike 5:7; Yakobo 5: 16).

[63]

Ababyeyi bakwiriye kugotesha abana babo uruzitiro rw'amasengesho y'ukuri kandi asenganwe umwete. Bakwiriye gusenga bafite kwizera gushyitse yuko Imana izabana nabo kandi yuko bo n'abana abamarayika bera bazabarindana imbaraga y'icyago ya Satani.

Mu rugo rwose hakwiriye kubaho igihe kigenwe cyo gusenga kwa mu gitondo na nimugoroba. Mbega ukuntu ari ikintu gikwiriye kwikoranziraho abana mbere yo gufungura mu gitondo, ushimira Data wa twese wo mu ijuru ko yabarinze muri iryo joro rikeye, no kumusaba kubafasha no kubayobora no kubarinda muri uwo muni! Mbega ukuntu bikwiriye mu gihe cya nimugoroba ko ababyeyi n'abana bongera guteranira imbere y'Imana kandi bakayishimira imigisha yabahaye muri uwo muni.

Mugitondo cyose mujye mwiye gurira Imana hamwe n'abana banyu muri uwo muni. Mwe kwibarira amezi n'imyaka; ibyo si ibyanyu. Mwahawe umuni umwe mugufi gusa. Muwuhabwa nkaho ari wo w'iherezo ryanyu ku isi, amasaha yawo muyakoreremo Shobuja. Inama zanyu zose muzishyire imbere y'Imana, kugira ngo zisohozwe cyangwa ze gusohozwa bikurikije uko ububasha bwayo buri. Mwemere inama zayo mu kigwi cyo kwemera izanyu, nubwo kuzemera byabatera kureka imigambi yagenwe. Uko ni ko imibereho izarushaho guhindurwa n'icyitegererezo cyo mu ijuru; "kandi amahoro y'Imana ahebuje rwose ay'umuntu yamenya, azarindira imitima yanyu n'ibyo mwibwira muri Kristo Yesu." Abafilipi 4:7.

Se w'abana akwiriye gusengesho, atahaba bigakorwa na nyina agatoranya umurongo w'Ibyanditswe unejeje kandi wumvikana neza. Uko gusenga gukwiriye kuba kugufi. Iyo usomye igice kirekire cyangwa ugasenga amasengesho maremare, uko gusenga kurambirana, maze igihe gusenga kurangiye bakumva borohewe. Igihe umwanya wo gusenga ubaye mubi kandi ukarambirana bikoza Imana isoni, iyo uwo mwanya urambiranye cyane, kandi ukabamo ubukonje cyane, abana barawanga.

Babyeyi, umwanya wo gusenga nimuwugire umwanya unejeje cyane. Nta mpamvu yatuma uwo mwanya utaba umwanya unejeje wo kwishimirwa kuruta iyindi myanya yose y'uwo muni. Umwanya muto wo kuwitegura uzakubashisha kuwuzuzamo ibinejeje n'ibigize icyo byunguye. Umwanya wo gusenga ujye uhora uwuhinduramo gahunda. Ibibazo byerekeye ku murongo wasomwe bishobora kubazwa, kandi hakagira amagambo make meza, akwiriye avugwa. Indirimbo yo guhimbaza ikwiriye kuririmbwa. Amasengesho akwiriye kuba magufi, agize icyo asobanuye. Usaba akwiriye gushimira Imana ineza yayo mu magambo make kandi aboneye, kandi akayisaba kubafasha. Bibaye

[64]

ibishoboka abana nabo bagira icyo basoma kandi bagasenga. Guhabwa ubugingo buhora byonyine ni byo bizagaragaza ubwiza bw'ibihe byo gusenga byagizwe.

Uwiteka ashaka yuko abantu be batekereza neza kandi bakitonda. Ashaka yuko biga kuzigama mu kintu cyose, ntibagire icyo bapfusha ubusa.

Mukwiriye kwiga kumenya igihe cyo kuzigama n’igihe cyo gukoresha amafaranga. Ntitubasha kuba abayobokeye ba Kristo keretse twiyanze tukikorera umusaraba. Dukwiriye gutanga tugereranya; duteranyiriza hamwe akantu gato kose; mudoda imitwe y’imyenda yanyu yacitse, kandi mukamenya ibyo mushobora kwita ibyanyu. Mukwiriye kubara utuntu twose mwakoresheje mwinezeza. Mukwiriye kumenya icyo mwakoresheje mushaka kwimara ipfa kandi mwimenyereza irari ribi ryo kugira inda nini. Amafaranga mwakoresheje ku byokurya by’imburamumaro biryoshye, yabasha kongerwa ku yo kunezeza ab’urugo ku bintu bikwiriye kandi bibagiriye umumaro. Ntimukwiriye kuba abanyabuntubuke. Mukwiriye kwikiranukaho mugakiranuka no ku bavandimwe. Ubuntu buke buvutsa imigisha y’Imana. Gutanga birenze urugero na byo ni bibi. Agatoya kagiye wibwira yuko nta cyo kamaze, hanyuma iyo utekereje usanga karimo byinshi.

Igihe ugeragejwe gukoresha amafaranga ku tuntu duto two kwirimbisha, ujye wibuka kwiyanga no kwitanga. Yesu yihanganiye kugira ngo akize umuntu wacumuye. Abana bacu bakwiriye kwigishwa ngo bagire kwiyanga no kwitegeka. Impamvu itera abagabura benshi cyane kwiyumvamo yuko bakomerewe cyane ku byerekeye imari, ni uko batarwanya irari ryabo, n’ibyo bifuzaga. Igituma benshi bakena cyane maze ikabageza kure biterwa nuko bashakaga kunezeza abagore babo n’abana babo mu byo bararikiye birengeje urugero. Mbega uburyo ababyeyi bakwiriye kwigisha abana babo ibyo kuzigama bitonze bakabigishinze ku mategeko no ku byitegererezo!

Si byiza rwose kwigira umukungu, cyangwa kwigira ikindi icyo ari cyo cyose kirenze uko turi. Turi abayobokeye b’Umukiza w’umugwaneza kandi wicisha bugufi. Ntidukwiriye kubabara niba abaturanyi bacu bubaka amazu bakayarimbisha mu buryo tudashobora gukurikiza. Mbega uko Yesu areba uko turi abanyabwiko mu byo kubika ibintu tunazereze irari ryacu, no kunezeza abashyitsi bacu, cyangwa kwinezeza mu byo twifuzaga! Ni igishuko kuri twe kugambirira kwerekana yuko dukize cyangwa kwemerera abana bacu kubikora. ¹

Nta kintu gishobora gukoreshwa gikwiriye kujugunywa. Ibyo bigomba ubwenge no gutekereza no guhora witonda. Neretswe yuko kutabasha kuzigama mu tuntu duto ari impamvu imwe ituma ab’ingo nyinshi bicwa n’ubukene bwo kubura ibikwiriye ubugingo bwabo. ²

Ntimugire umwenda wose

Ingo nyinshi zikennye, zikeneshwa nuko batagaguza amafaranga uwo mwanya bamaze kuyabona. Gukoresha imari ku mpamvu iyo ari yo yose kandi utarayibona ni umutegeko. ³

Ab’isi bashobora kwiringira yuko abavugaga ko ari Abakristo ba Bibiliya ari abakiranzu cyane. Umuntu umwe gusa iyo atitaye ku kwishyura ibikwiriye, abantu bacu bose bajya mu kaga ko gutekerezwa ko atari abiringirwa.

¹ AH 379-384;

² CG 135;

³ AH 3921

Abavuga ko bubaha Imana bose bakwiriye kubahiriza inyigisho bemeye, ntibatange urwaho rwatuma ukuri gusuzugurwa babikoresheje kutitonda mu migenzereze yabo. Intumwa Pawulo iravuga iti: “Ntimugire umwenda wose.”⁴

Abantu benshi cyane ntibiyigishije uburyo bwo gukoresha imari yabo mu buryo buhwanye n’imari babona. Ntabwo biga kubaho mu buryo buhwanye n’uko bameze, nuko bakaguza, bagakomeza kuguza kugeza ubwo nnyenda ibasaguka, bikageza aho bituma bacogora maze bakiheba.⁵

Murarebe hatagira umuntu ukoresha uburyo bwatuma agira umwenda Iyo umuntu amaze kugibwamo n’imyenda, aba amaze kugwa mu mutego wa Satani ategesha abantu.

Gambirira yuko nta wundi mwenda uzagira. Emera uhebe ibintu igihumbi aho kujyamo umwenda. Wuhunge nk’uko wahunga ubushita.⁶

[67]

Kwirengagiza si ko kuzingama

Igihe umubiri utitaweho kandi wangijwe, Imana ntiba ihawe icyubahiro. Icyo gihe ntabwo uba ugikwiranye n’umurimo wayo. Kwita ku mubiri ubikoresheje kuwugaburira ibyokurya biryoshye kandi bitera imbaraga ni inshingano imwe mu nshingano ya mbere ya nyir’urugo. Ni byiza cyane kwambara imyambaro y’igiciro gike no kugira ibintu bike byo kurimbisha inzu kuruta kugugumiriza mu byo gutanga ibyokurya.

Bene ingo bamwe baha ab’ingo zabo ibyokurya bike kugira ngo babike amafaranga yo kuzaremera abashyitsi ibirori. Ibyo ni ubwenge buke. Mu byo kuzimanira abashyitsi ni ho hakwiriye gukoreshwa ibyoroheje rwose. Ibikenewe n’ab’urugo ni byo bikwiriye kwitabwaho mbere y’ibindi.

Kugira ubwenge buke mu kuzingama no kugira ingeso yo kwigana abandi, kenshi bizitira uburyo bwo gucumbikira abashyitsi igihe bikwiriye kandi bibasha kuzana umugisha. Ibyokurya bisanzwe ku meza yacu bikwiriye kuba ibyokurya umushyitsi utiteguwe abasha guhabwa umugore w’urugo atagombye kugira umutwaro wo kwitegura ibiruseho.⁷

Kuzingama si ukugira ubugugu, ahubwo ni ugukoreshanya amafaranga ubwenge kuko hariho umurimo ukomeye ukwiriye gukorwa. Imana ntihatira ubwoko bwayo kwigomwa ibikwiriye amagara yabo n’umunezero, kandi ntiyemera gutagaguza no kwaya amafaranga no kwirata.⁸

Inshingano y’ababyeyi mu byo kwigisha abana

Mujye mwigisha abana banyu yuko ibyo bafite byose ari iby’Imana, kandi yuko ibyo nta cyabihindura. Ibyo bafite byose ni ibyo baragijwe kugira ngo izarebe uko bayumvira. Amafaranga ni ubutunzi bukenewe; ntakwiriye gupfushwa ubusa ku batayakeneye. Hariho ukeneye impano zanyu z’urukundo. Niba ufite ingeso yo kwaya, yice mu bugingo bwawe vuba uko ushoboye kose. Nutagira utyo, uzahora uri umutindi iteka ryose.⁹

Ingeso ya kamere y’abasore muri iki gihe ni ukwirengagiza no guhinyura ibyo kuzingama bakabyitiranyo n’ubugugu no kwimana. Ariko kuzingama bigendana no kugira ubuntu. Ubuntu nyakuri ntibubasha kuba aho kuzingama kutabaye akamenyero. Ntawe

[68]

⁴ 5T 179-182;

⁵ AH 374;

⁶ AH 392,393;

⁷ MH 322;

⁸ AH 378,379;

⁹ CG 134;

ukwiriye gusuzugura icyigisho cyo kuzigama no kumenya yuko kubika utuntu duke ari ingenzi. ¹⁰

Umusore wese n'umwana wese bakwiriye kwigishwa kwandika neza ifaranga ryose rije n'irigiye, bitari ugupfa kwandika gusa. Bakwiriye kwiga uburyo bwiza bwo gukoresha amafaranga mu gihe bayakoresha. Yaba ayo bahabwa n'ababyeyi babo cyangwa se ayo bihahiye ubwabo. Abahungu n'abakobwa bakwiriye kwiga kwiromanurira imyambaro yabo no kuyigurira, n'ibitabo n'ibindi bakennye, kujya bandika ibyo bakoresheje bizabigisha uburyo bwo gukoresha amafaranga, biruse uko babyigira mu bundi buryo. ¹¹

Haba ubwo abana bacu babona ubufasha butabafitiye umumaro mwinshi. Abirwanaho bari mu ishuri rikuru ni bo banezewa n'ibyo bungutse kurusha ababihawe n'abandi kuko baba bazi agaciro kabyo. Ntidukwiriye guhora dutunze abana bacu kugeza ubwo batabasha kugira icyo bamara.

Ababyeyi baba bananiwe n'inshingano yabo mu gihe bapfa guha umusore wese ufite imbaraga z'umubiri amafaranga uko babonye kandi afite imbaraga z'umubiri, ngo ajye mu ishuri ryisumbuye kwigira kuzaba umugabura cyangwa umuvuzi atagira umurimo w'ingirakamaro akora umuruhije. ¹²

Ingeso yo gukunda kwinezeza cyangwa kutamenya gushyira mu gaciro, ku mubyeyi, bishobora guhora bimaraho amafaranga, nyamara uwo mutegarugori aba atekereza yuko akora neza kuko atigeze yiga kwifata mu byo ashaka, cyangwa mubyo abana be bashaka, kandi akaba atigeze yigishwa uko yakwifata mu by'urugo. Aho ni ho ab'urugo rumwe bashobora gukoresha amafaranga incuro ebyiri z'ayaba ahagije ab'urugo rutunze abangana n'ab'urwo.

Uwiteka yanejejwe no kunyereka ibibi bituruka ku ngeso zo gupfusha ubusa amafaranga, kugira ngo mpugurire ababyeyi kwigisha abana kuzigama bakomeje. Mujye mubigisha yuko gukoresha amafaranga mu byo badakeneye ari ukuyagomwa icyo yari gukoreshwa gikwiriye. ¹³

Inama igirwa abagabo n'abagore ku byerekeye amafaranga

[69]

Bose bakwiriye kwiga kwandika uko amafaranga akoreshejwe. Bamwe birengagiza kubikora ngo ntacyo bimaze, ariko ibyo ni bibi. Amafaranga yose yakoreshejwe ni ngombwa gusobanura neza icyo yakoreshejwe. ¹⁴

Bishoboka yuko uyu muni waba ufite amafaranga yo gukoresha mu bigutunguye no gufasha umurimo w'Imana, ubaye warazigamye nk'uko bikwiriye. Umugabane w'igihembo cyawe ukwiriye kubikwa buri cyumweru ntugire ubwo uyakoramo keretse uyakeneye bibabaje, cyangwa se ukayatura uwayaguhaye, ari we Mana.

Amafaranga wabonye ntiyakoreshejwe mu bwenge ngo uyazigamire igihe uzaba urwaye cyangwa ab'urugo rwawe bagize icyo bakenera ngo uyagikoreshe. Ab'urugo rwawe bakwiriye kugira icyo bizigira mu gihe ugeze ahagukomereye. ¹⁵

Mukwiriye gufashanya. Ntutekereze ko ari byiza gukomeza imigozi y'uruhago rw'amafaranga ngo utagira ayo uha umugore wawe. Ukwiriye kugira amafaranga uha umugore wawe buri cyumweru maze ukamureka akayakoresha ikimunejeje. Ntiwigeze

¹⁰ 5T 400;

¹¹ CS 294

¹² AH 387;

¹³ AH 374,375;

¹⁴ AH 374;

¹⁵ AH 395, 396;

umuha umwanya wo gukoresha ubwenge bwe cyangwa igitekerezo cye kuko utazi neza inshingano y'umugore. Umugore wawe afite ubwenge bw'agatangaza kandi buzi kuzirikana.

Jya uha umugore wawe ku mafaranga ubona. Reka nawe ayagireho urutabi abe aye, kandi umureke ayakoreshe uko ashaka. Yari akwiriye kuba yarahawe uburenganzira bwo gukoresha ayo abonye nk'uko yumva mu bwenge bwe bimubereye byiza. Iyo agira amafaranga ahabwa ngo ayakoreshe nk'aye bwite, atarebwa nabi, mu bwenge bwe haba harakuwemo uburemere bukomeye. ¹⁶

¹⁶AH 378.

IGICE CYA 28: IMIRIMO Y'AB'URUGO MU GIHE CY'IBIRUHUKO N'IMINSI Y'AMASABUKURU YO KUVUKA

[70]

Nabonye yuko iminsi yacu y'ibiruhuko idakwiriye gukorwamo ibyo kwigana ab'isi, ariko kandi ntikwiriye gushira ititaweho, kuko ibyo byatera abana bacu kubabara. Iyi minsi irimo akaga kuko abana bacu bareba ibibi maze bakanduzwa n'umunezero no gusamarira iby'isi ababyeyi bakwiriye kwiga ikintu kibasha kujya mu mwanya w'ibiganiro byinshi biteye akaga. Menyesha abana bawe yuko ugambiriye kubaha ibyiza kandi binejeje.

Mu byo gukomeza iyo minsi y'ibiruhuko, abantu bo mu isi n'abo mu itorero bamenyerejwe kwizera yuko iyo minsi y'ubunewe ari myiza ku magara no kuzana umunezero, ariko amaherezo bigaragara ko iyo minsi yari yuzuye ibibi. Twashyizeho umwete wo kugerageza gutuma iminsi y'ibiruhuko iba iyo kunezeza abasore n'abana uko bishobotse kose, ubwo twahinduraga gahunda y'iyi minsi. Umugambi wacu wari uwo kubabuza kuganira n'abatizera.

Iyo umunsi wo gushaka umunezero ushize, kunyurwa k'uwawushakaga kuba hehe? Abakozi b'Abakristo bafashije bande kugira ngo bagire imibereho myiza biruseho, kandi yera biruseho? Mbese icyo babona ni iki baramutse barebye ibyo marayika yanditse? Uwo munsi wapfuye ubusa! Ku by'ubugingo bwabo uwo munsi wapfuye ubusa ari ntacyo umariye Kristo, kuko nta cyiza cyawukozwemo. Ahari bazagira indi minsi, ariko ntabwo ari uwo banabwemo baganira ibiganiro by'amanjwe by'ubupfapfa, by'abakobwa baganira n'abahungu, n'abahungu baganira n'abakobwa.

Ntabwo iyo myanya izongera kuboneka ukundi. Baba barakoze umurimo ukomeye cyane kuri uwo munsi w'ikiruhuko. Ntibakoresheje umunsi wabo w'ikiruhuko neza, none wahise ubutazagaruka, ujya kubatanga imbere mu rubanza ko wabaye umunsi wapfuye ubusa.

Kugira umurimo w'Imana nyambere

[71]

Mbese ntibyaba byiza kurutaho duhaye Imana iminsi y'ibiruhuko, tukavugurura ubwitange bwacu twibuka ibyo yadukoreye? Mbese ntibyaba byiza kuzirikana imigisha yaduhaye mu bihe byashize, tukibuka imiburo iteye ubwuzu yaje mu mitima yacu kugira ngo twe kuzibagirwa Imana?

Ab'isi bafite iminsi y'ibiruhuko myinshi, maze abagabo bagahugira mu bikino no gusiganwa ku mafarashi, no gutera urusimbi, no kunywa itabi, no gusinda. Mbese abantu b'Imana ntibari bakwiriye guhora bagira amateraniro yera yo gushimiramo Imana imigisha yayo myinshi?

Dushaka abagabo mu itorero bafite ubwenge bwo gukoresha mu byo kuringaniza no guha abasore n'inkumi imirimo ikwiriye yo korohereza abantu ubukene no guhesha abagabo n'abagore n'abana agakiza. Ntibizashobokera bose kwegurira umwanya wabo wose mu murimo kubera yuko bakwiriye gukora umurimo wo kubahesha ikibatunga buri munsi. Nyamara bafite iminsi y'ibiruhuko n'ibihe bashobora gutanga kugira ngo bakore umurimo wa Gikristo no kugira ibyiza bakora muri ubwo buryo niba badashobora kugira amafaranga yabo menshi batanga.

Igihe ufite umunsi wo kuruhuka, jya uwugira umunsi mwiza kandi unejeje abana bawe, kandi ujye uwugira umunsi mwiza ku bakene n’abababaye. Uwo munsi ntugashire utazaniye Yesu amaturo y’ishimwe.

Iminsi yo kuvuka: Igihe cyo guhimbaza Imana

Ku mari Umuyuda yagaba yarazigamye, igihe umwana yabaga yavutse bakuragamo ituro ryo gutura Imana, nk’uko yabitegetse. Ubu tubona ababyeyi bihatira gushaka impano zo guha abana babo ku munsi wo kuvuka kwabo, ibyo babikorera kubahiriza umwana, nkaho icyubahiro gikwiriye umuntu. Ibyo Satani yabibonyemo iye nzira; yayobeje ubwenge bwabo n’impano abyerekeza ku bantu; uko ni ko intekerezo z’abana ziba izo kwihugiraho, nk’aho ari bo bakwiriye guhabwa izo mpano.

[72] Mu gihe cy’umunsi wo kuvuka, abana bakwiriye kwigishwa yuko bakwiriye gushimira Imana ineza y’urukundo rwayo kuko yarinze ubugingo bwabo ikabageza mu wundi mwaka. Uko ni ko ibyigisho by’ingenzi bishobora kwigishwa. Dukwiriye gushimira Utanga imigisha yose, ubugingo, amagara mazima, ibyokurya n’imyambaro, kandi cyane cyane tukamushimira ibyiringiro yaduhaye by’ubugingo buhoraho. Imana ikwiriye guhabwa impano ziyikwiriye kandi tugatura amaturo y’ishimwe kuri nyir’ubuntu waduhaye ibyo dufite byose. Impano zitangwa ku munsi wo kuvuka zishimirwa cyane n’ijuru.

Mujye mubigisha kwibuka imibereho yabo y’umwaka ushize, bazirikane ko banezewa no kubona raporo y’ibyo bakoze uko biri mu bitabo byo mu ijuru. Mubatere umwete wo kwibaza cyane yuko ingeso zabo, n’ibyo bavuga n’ibyo bakora binezeza Imana. Mbese bahirimbanira gutuma ubugingo bwabo burushaho gusa n’ubwa Yesu, buba bwiza kandi binezeza imbere y’Imana? Mubigishe kumenya Umwami n’inzira ze, n’amategeko ye.

Nabwiye ab’urugo rwanjye n’incuti zanjye yuko ntashaka ko hagira n’umwe umpa impano y’umunsi wo kuvuka cyangwa iy’umunsi wa Noheli, ahubwo ko byanshimisha bazishyize mu bubiko bw’Uwiteka, kugira ngo zizakoreshwe umurimo wo guhanga amatorero. ¹

¹ AH 472-476.

Abakristo bafite uburyo bwinshi baboneramo umunezero baramutse babishatse, kandi bakwiriye kuvuga mu kuri kutagira amakemwa ibikino binezeza byemerwa kandi by'ukuri. Bakwiriye kwishimira ibikino byongera imbaraga niba bidashobora kubayobya cyangwa ngo byonone umutima, niba byasiga bitabacogoje kandi ntibibasigire agahinda nyuma yo kubikina, niba bitasiga bibandavuje kandi ngo bisibe amayira y'ukuri. Baramutse bemeye kujyana na Yesu kandi bakagira umutima usenga bagira amahoro.

Ibikino iby'ari byo byose byo kunezeza, ubigiyemo ubisabiye Imana umugisha wizeye, ntibyakuzanira akaga. Ariko ibikino byo kunezeza ibyo ari byo byose bikubuzaga gusengera mu rwiherero, bikakubuzaga gusengera Imana ku gicaniro cy'amasengesho, cyangwa bikakubuzaga kubona umwanya wo kujya mu iteraniro iyo gusenga si iby'amahoro, ahubwo ni ibizana akaga

Turi muri wa mutwe w'abantu bizera yuko ari amahirwe yacu ko umunsi wose turiho twubahiriza Imana mu isi, kugira ngo twe kuba muri iyi si twikorera ibyo twishakiye gusa. Tubereye mu isi kugirira abantu akamaro no gahesha abo turi kumwe umugisha: kandi niba tureka ibitekerezo byacu bikirukira mu nzira mbi, iyo abashakaga ibitagira umumaro kandi by'ubupfapfa bemerera ibitekerezo byabo kunyuramo, twabasha dutse kugirira bene wacu n'ab'iki gihe umumaro? Twabasha dutse kubera abatuzengurutse umugisha? Ntidushobora kwinezeza mu bikino ibyo ari byo byose bitadukwiriye ngo tube tuboneye kandi ibyo ari byo bishobora kudukuraho rwose inshingano dushinzwe.

Hariho ibintu byinshi byiza kandi bibonereye abantu, ariko byangizwa na Satani, bikabera umutego abatitondeze. Mu gihe cyo gushakaga kugarura ubuyanja hakenewe cyane kwirinda gushesha umubiri, nk'uko bikwiriye mu bikino bindi byose. Kandi imimerere y'ibyo bikino ikwiriye kuzirikanwa yitondewe kandi ishishikariwe. Umusore wese akwiriye kwibaza ati: “Mbese ibi bikino binezeza bifite bubasha ki ku mubiri no mu bwenge no ku ngeso? Ubwenge bwanjye buzagwa ikinya bitume nibagirwa Imana? Mbese nzareka kujya ndebera ubwiza bwazo imbere yanjye?”¹

[74]

Ni ihirwe kandi ni inshingano ku Bakristo gushakaga kuvugurura imitima yabo no gutera imibiri yabo imbaraga babikoresheje ibikino bitarimo icyaha, bafite umugambi wo gukoresha imbaraga zabo z'umubiri n'iz'ubwenge mu buryo bwo guhimbaza Imana. Ibikino byacu byo kongera imbaraga ntibikwiriye kuba ibintu by'umunezero w'ubupfapfa, bifite ishusho yo gusetsa gusa. Dushobora kubikora mu buryo buzatuma bigirira akamaro kandi bikigisha incuti zacu, bigatuma twebwe na bo, tuba abashoboye cyane kugera ku nshingano zidukwiriye, twebwe Abakristo.²

Igihe gikoreshwa mu bikino byo kugorora ingingo z'umubiri ntikiba gipfuye ubusa. Imikino ikwiriye igorora ingingo zose n'ubushobozi bwose bw'umubiri ni ingenzi cyane ku muntu wese. Igihe ubwonko buhora buremerewe kandi iyindi myanya mizima y'umubiri ikora, umuntu abura imbaraga z'umubiri n'iz'ubwenge. Imyanya y'umubiri ibura imbaraga ikwiriye, ubwenge bubura imbaraga n'umwete, maze bigatera ibitekerezo biteye agahinda no kwiheba.

¹AH 512-514;

²AH 493;

Abahora biga bakwiriye kugira umwanya wo kuruhuka bagakina. Ubwenge ntibukwiriye guhora bukubwe n'ibitekerezo byinshi, kuko ibikoresho by'ubwenge bwiza bigabanuka. Umubiri n'ubwenge bikwiriye kugira imyitozo y'ibikino. ³

Ibikino bigarura ubuyanja bishobora kwishimirwa n'abakire kimwe n'abakene ibyo ari byo

[75] Abasore ntibashobora kwigengesera nk'abasaza, abana ntibashobora kuguma hamwe nk'abakuru. Igihe ibinezeza by'ibyaha biciriweho iteka nk'uko bikwiriye, ababyeyi n'abigisha n'abarezi b'abasore bakwiriye kuringaniza mu kigwi cyabyo ibindi binejeje bitazonona ubwenge bwo gutekereza ibyiza. Mwe kubohera abasore ku mategeko akomeye no kubashyiraho ibihindizo bibatera kwiyumvamo yuko batwazwa igitugu, badacika bakiroha mu nzira y'ubupfapfa no kurimbuka. Mubayobore mukomeje, mufite ubugwaneza n'ibambe, muyobore ubwenge bwabo n'imigambi yabo mufite ubupfura cyane, n'ubwenge bwinshi, n'urukundo rwinshi kugira ngo bakomeze bamenye yuko mugambiriye kubakorera ibyiza cyane. ⁴

Hariho uburyo bw'ibikino byo kugarura ubuyanja bifite icyo bimariye ubwenge n'umubiri cyane. Ubwenge bujijutse kandi busobanukiwe buzabona akamaro kenshi gaturuka ku bikino n'ibiganiro bigira aho bikomoka bitari ibiziranenge gusa, ahubwo bigira icyo byigisha. Gukinira hanze, kwitegereza imirimo y'Imana mu byaremwe, ni byo bizagira inyungu ikomeye cyane. ⁵

Nta bikino byongera imbaraga bifashije abantu ubwabo gusa bibasha kubera abana n'abasore umugisha ukomeye nk'ibibatera gufasha abandi. Uko bisanzwe, abasore b'abanyamwete n'abanyabwuzu bemera vuba inama bagiriwe. ⁶

Imana yageneye umuntu wese umunezero wo kwishimirwa n'umukire kimwe n'umukene; umunezero uturuka ku kwimenyereza kugira ibitekerezo biboneye n'imirimo itarimo ubwiko, umunezero uturuka ku kuvuga amagambo y'impuhwe no gukora imirimo y'ubugwaneza. Umucyo wa Kristo urabagiranira ku bakora iyo mirimo kugira ngo umurikire abari mu mwijima w'imibabaro myinshi. ⁷

Hariho ibintu byinshi bya ngombwa kandi by'ingiramumaro bikwiriye gukorerwa muri iyi si, bishobora gutuma akamenyero ko kwinezeza mu bikino kataba ngombwa rwose. Ubwonko n'amagufa n'imihore bizaterwa gukomera n'imbaraga bitewe no kubikoresha mu mugambi wo gukora ibyiza, no gutekereza cyane, no gushaka inama zungura kujijuka, n'izo gukomeza ingingo z'umubiri mu buryo butuma impano z'ingingo z'umubiri zikoreshwa mu buryo bwo guhesha Imana icyubahiro ⁸

Imyitozo ngororamubiri nubwo yaba iyobowe neza cyane, ntabwo yasimbura umwanya wo kuruhukira ahari umwuka mwiza. Singaya imyitozo yoroshye yo gutera umupira, ariko na wo nubwo wateranwa kwitonda, bishoboka ko barenza urugero.

[76] Mpora nanga rwose ingaruka ikunda gukurikira ibikino byo kwinezeza. Bitera gukoresha imari nyinshi yari ikwiriye gukoreshwa mu byo kuzanira umucyo w'iby'ukuri abantu barimbuka badafite Kristo. Ibikino byo kwinezeza n'imari ikoreshwa mu byo kwinezeza bihora bijyana umuntu niruto niruto ku ntambwe yo kwihimbaza, no kwigira muri iyo

³ AH 494, 495;

⁴ CT 335;

⁵ 41 653;

⁶ Hd. 212;

⁷ 9T 57;

⁸ AH 509;

mikino gukunda ibinezeza bituma akunda kandi akagira irari ry'ibyo bintu bitagira aho bihuriye n'ingeso zitunganye z'Umukristo. ⁹

Kugira umubano n 'ingeso ziboneye

Abasore bashyirwa mu rugaga rw'abandi, bashobora kubera ab'urugaga rwabo umugisha cyangwa umuvumo. Bashobora kwigishanya, no guheshanya umugisha, no gukomezanya, bagakuza amajya-mbere mu ngeso, no mu mico, no mu bwenge; ubundi kandi, babaye batitonze ntibabe abizerwa, bashobora kubabera ikigusha kizabageza ku kurimbuka.

Yesu azabera abamwiringira bese umufasha. Abifatanyije na Kristo bagira umunezero mu byo bakora. Bakurikira inzira Umukiza wabo abayoboyemo, babamba kamere n'iruba n'irari ku bwe. Abo bantu bubatse ibyiringiro byabo kuri Kristo, maze umuraba wo mu isi ubura imbaraga zo kubakura ku rufatiro rw'ukuri.

Yemwe basore n'inkumi, ahasigaye ni ahanyu, niba mushaka kuzaba abantu biringirwa, bakiranuka, kandi b'ingiramumaro. Mukwiriye kwitegura kandi mukagam-birira yuko muzashikama mu kuri, mu bizababaho byose. Ntitubasha kujya mu ijuru tugifite ingeso zacu mbi, keretse zineshejwe tukiri mu isi, naho ubundi zizadukingiranira inyuma y'ubuturo bw'abera. Iyo ingeso mbi zirwanyijwe zirushaho kwanga kuva mu byimbo, ariko iyo ntambara, iyo irwanishijwe imbaraga no kutanambuka, amaherezo ziraneshwa.

Kugira ngo tugire ingeso ziboneye, dukwiriye gufatanya n'abantu bafite ingeso zo gukiranuka kandi bakunda iby'idini. ¹⁰

Iyaba abasore bakururwaga no gufatanya n'ababoneye, bitonda, b'abagwaneza, amaherezo yaba meza cyane. Iyaba bahitagamo incuti zubaha Imana, byabateye kuyoboka ukuri no gukora imirimo yabo, no kuba abera. Imibereho nyakuri ya Gikristo ni imbaraga y'ibyiza. Ariko kandi, abafatanya n'abagabo n'abagore badafite ingeso nziza, kandi bakora ibibi, nabo bazagenda muri iyo nzira bidatintze. Ibyerekeye ku kugira umutima mwiza biracuba. Uwifatanya n'utizera na we ahinduka utizera bidatinze; uhitamo incuti y'inkozi y'ibibi ahinduka rwose inkozi y'ibibi. Kugendera mu nama y'abatubaha Imana ni yo ntambwe ya mbere iganisha umuntu mu nzira y'abanyabyaha no kwicarana n'abakobanyi.

Abashaka kugira ingeso ziboneye bese bakwiriye guhitamo incuti z'ingirakamaro, zitonda, zitekereza zitonze, kandi zikunda iby'idini. Ababyitayeho kandi bifuzaga kwiyubakira aho bazababiteka bakwiriye kubakisha inzu yabo ibintu byiza. Niba bemera kubakisha ibiti biboze, niba banyurwa n'ingeso zidashyitse, inzu bubaka amaherezo yagwa. Bose bakwiriye kwitondera uko bubaka. Umugaru w'ibishuko uzagusha inzu, kandi niba hubatswe ngo ikomere kandi ngo yubakanwe gukiranuka, ntizabasha kwihanganira ibishuko.

Izina ryiza rigira igiciro kiruta icy'izahabu. Abahungu bagira irari ryo gufatanya n'abanyabwenge buke n'abanyangeso mbi. Mbese umusore yatega kuzabona umunezero ki mu gufatanya n'abantu bafite ibitekerezo bigufi, badasobanukiwe neza kandi bafite ingeso zidashyitse? Bamwe bagira ubwenge bubi kandi bagira ingeso mbi, kandi abahitamo bene izo ncuti bese bakurikiza icyitegererezo cyazo. ¹¹

⁹ 4T 655;

¹⁰ 4T 655;

¹¹ 4T 587-588;

Ntubasha kumenya akaga gakomeye ugiyemo mu gihe uteye intambwe ya mbere ujya mu bintu by'amanjwe no mu gushaka kwinezeza, ukibwira yuko aho uzashakira guhindura imigenzereze yawe bizakorohera gukora ibyiza nk'uko byari kukorohera mu gihe wari utaritangira gukora ibibi. Ibyo si ko biri rwose. Ahubwo ku bwo guhitamo incuti mbi, abenshi bavuye mu nzira y'ukuri buhoro buhoro kugeza ubwo bagwa mu mworera wo kutumvira no kuzimira, ibyo bibwiraga mbere hose ko badashobora kugwamo.¹²

[78] Ntimugatekereze yuko Imana itwifuriza kureka ikintu cyose kibasha kutuzanira umunezero mu isi. Ibyo ishaka yuko tureka byose ni ibitaduhesha ibyiza n'umunezero¹³

Kuruhuka bisesuye no kwinezeza

Abasore bose bakwiriye kwibuka yuko bazabazwa uko bakoresheje amahirwe bagize yatuma bakoresha igihe cyabo n'ubushobozi bwabo. Bashobora kubaza bati: “Mbese ntudukwiriye kugira ibihe byo kwinezeza cyangwa ibiruhuko? Mbese twahora dukora, dukora, tugakora ubudahinduranya?”¹⁴

Guhinduranya igihe gito imirimo y'umubiri yananiye imbaraga cyane byaba byiza, kugira ngo bongere babone uko baza kuyikora, bashyizeho umwete wo kuyitunganya cyane biruseho. Ariko kuruhuka bisesuye ntabwo ari ngombwa, nubwo baba bibwira yuko amaherezo yabyo yaba meza ukurikije uko imbaraga zabo z'umubiri zimeze. Ntibakwiriye gukinisha ibihe byabo by'igiciro cyinshi, nubwo baba bananijwe n'umurimo w'ubwoko bumwe. Wenda bashaka gukora ikindi kitabananiye cyane, ariko kikaba cyabera nyina na bashiki babo umugisha. Baramutse bikuyeho kwibabarira bakemera kwikorera imitwari iremereye ari yo bakwiriye kwikorera, ubwo ni bwo babona ibikino bikomotse ku mpamvu nyakuri maze bikabazanira umunezero nyakuri, kandi rero igihe cyabo ntikizaba cyapfuye ubusa cyangwa se cyakoreshejwe mu byo kwinezeza. Umwanya wabo uba ukoreshejwe ku bigize akamaro, bitewe no guhinduranya, baba bacunguye igihe kandi rero umwanya wose uba ugize uwo ugiriye akamaro.¹⁵

Abenshi bavuga yuko kurinda umubiri neza biterwa no kwinezeza mu bikino. Ni iby'ukuri koko, hakwiriye kubaho guhinduranya kugira ngo umubiri ubone uko ukuza amajyambere cyane, kuko ubwenge n'umubiri bisubizwamo imbaraga kandi bigakomezwa no guhinduranya; ariko ibyo ntibiboneshwa kwinezeza mu bupfapfa ngo umusore yirengagize imirimo ikwiriye gukorwa ya buri muni.¹⁶

[79] Ahantu henshi hateye akaga cyane hashakirwa umunezero ni mu nzu yo gukiniramo. Mu kigwi cy'aho habaye ishuri ryo kwigiramo kubonera no kwera, nk'uko bivugwa kenshi cyane, ahubwo ni ahantu ho gukorera ibyaha bibi. Ingeso z'ubusambanyi n'irari ry'ibyaha bikururwa kandi bigaterwa imbaraga n'ibyo birori. Indirimbo mbi, gukoresha amaboko ibimenyetso by'ubusambanyi, imvugo, n'ingiro y'ibintu byonona ibitekerezo bigasubiza hasi ingeso nziza.

Umusore wese ujya aho berekanira ibyo, bizatera ingeso ze kononekara. Nta kintu kiri mu gihugu cyacu gifite imbaraga cyane zo kuroga ibitekerezo, no konona ibishakwa n'idini, no gucubya uburyohe bw'umunezero utuje n'ingeso y'imibereho yirinda ibisindisha, cyaruta kwinezeresha ibikino byo mu nzu ikinirwamo. Gukunda ibyo ureba kuriyongera ukabyifuza cyane nk'uko irari ry'ibinyobwa by'uburozi bigwizwa no

¹² CT 224;

¹³ AH 502;

¹⁴ CT 337;

¹⁵ 3T 223;

¹⁶ AH 508;

kubikoresha. Inzira y'amahoro gusa, ni ukwitandukanya no kujya mu nzu ikwirwamo, n'ibibuga bikwirwamo n'ahandi hose habarizwa ibyo kwinezeza. ¹⁷

Kwiyerekerera imbere y'Imana kwa Dawidi agaragaza umunezero yiyorojeje kwavuzwe n'abakunda kwinezeza batsindishiriza imbyino zo muri iki gihe. ariko ibyo si ibyo kujyamo impaka. Kubyina ko muri iyi minsi yacu kugendana n'ubupfapfa no kurema ibirori byo kwinezeza byo mu gicuku. Amagara mazima n'ingeso nziza bikamarwaho no kwinezeza. Abajya mu mbyino z'abagabo hamwe n'abagore ntibatekereza Imana ngo bayubahe; aho bateraniye nta masengesho cyangwa indirimbo zo guhimbaza zihumvikana. icyo kigeragezo kirakomeye. Ibikino byo kwinezeza biegoza umuntu ntabe agikunda ibyera kandi bikagabanura umunezero wo gukorera Imana, ntibikwiriye gushakwa n'Abakristo. Indirimbo no kwiyereka (imbyino) bitewe n'umunezero wo guhimbaza Imana igihe bimuraga isanduku y'isezerano ntibyari bifite ishusho na ntoya cyane yo gusa n'ibikino byo kwiyereka ko muri iki gihe. Dawidi yabikoze ashaka kwibuka Imana kandi yashyize hejuru izina ryayo ryera. Imbyino z'ubu ahubwo ni inama ya Satani ngo yibagize abantu Imana kandi be kuyubaha. ¹⁸

Ubusanzwe abasore bifashe nkaho igihe cy'agaciro kenshi, igihe cy'imbabazi tugifite, ari igihe cyo kwiruhukira, no kwibera mu isi binezeresha ibikino by'urwenya byo hirya no hino. Satani yashyizeho umwete mwinshi wo kubatera gushakira umunezero mu bikino byo mu isi kandi ngo bikirishe kwerekana yuko ibyo bikino ntacyo byangije, ko ari byiza ndetse ko bifitiye ubuzima akamaro. ¹⁹

[80]

Abenshi bagira ishyushyu ryo kugira umugabane mu b'isi, bakiyandurisha kwinezeresha ibikino Ijambo ry'Imana ribuzanya. Uko ni ko bitandukanya n'Imana bakishyira mu bakunda umunezero wo mu isi. Ibyaha byarimbuye abariho mbere y'umwuzure n'imidugudu yo mu kibaya biracyariho n'ubu. Ntibiri mu bihugu by'abapagani gusa, si mu bantu biyita Abakristo gusa, ahubwo biri muri bamwe bavuga yuko bategereje kugaruka kw'Umwana w'umuntu. Iyaba Imana yashyiraga ibyo byaha imbere yawe nk'uko bigaragara imbere yayo, wakorwa n'isoni kandi ukagira ubwoba. ²⁰

Kurarikira gusamara no kujya mu birori byo kwinezererwa ni igishuko n'umutego ku bwoko bw'Imana, cyane cyane ku basore. Satani ahora yiteguye ibintu byo gukurura ubwenge kugira ngo bwe kwita ku mwiguro w'ibintu bizaboneka mu gihe kigiye kuza. Akoresha abakunda ibinezeza byo mu isi ngo babe ari bo bakomeza gutera abantu gusamara, bakururira abatitonda gufatanya na bo umunezero wo mu isi. Hariho ibyo berekana, n'ibyigisho n'ibirori by'uburyo bwinshi cyane bigambinwe gutera abantu gukunda isi; nuko bahurira n'ab'isi muri ibyo, kwizera kukagabanuka,

Umuntu wishakira ibimunezeza si uw'Imana, si umuyoboke wayo. Abiyanze basa, ni abafite imibereho yanga ibisindisha, yicisha bugufi, kandi yera ni bo bayoboke nyakuri ba Yesu. Kandi bene abo ntibashobora kwishimira ibiganiro by'amanjwe bitagira umumaro by'ukunda isi. ²¹

Niba uri uwa Kristo by'ukuri, uzagira ibihe byo kumuhamya. Uzararikirwa kujya aho bakinira, maze abe ari bwo uzaba ubonye umwanya wo guhamya Umwami wawe. Niba uri umunyakuri wa Kristo, noneho ntuzashake urwitwazo rwo kutajyayo, ahubwo uzavuga weruye kandi ufite ikinyabupfura yuko uri umwana w'Imana, kandi yuko umutima wawe

[81]

¹⁷ CT 334, 335;

¹⁸ PP 707;

¹⁹ IT 501;

²⁰ 5T 218;

²¹ CT 325 328;

utagukundira ko uba ahantu haba na rimwe utabasha kurarikira Umwami wawe kuhaba.²²

Hagati y'urugaga rw'abayoboke ba Kristo bateraniye gukina ibikino byo kugarura ubuyanja bya Gikristo n'inteko y'ab'isi bateraniye kugira ibirori byo kwinezeza haba itandukaniro rinini. Mu kigwi cyo gusenga no kuvuga ibya Kristo n'ibyera, uzumva mu minwa y'ab'isi havamo igitwenge cy'ubukubaganyi n'ibiganiro by'amanjwe. Umugambi wabo ni ukugira igihe cyiza cyo kunezerwa kwa bose. Umunezero wabo utangira mu bupfapfa kandi ukarangirira mu bitagira umumaro.²³

²² AH 5191

²³ AH 512

IGICE CYA 30: INZIRA Z'UBWENGE ZIKWIRIYE KURINDWA IZO ARI ZO

[82]

Bose bakwiriye kurinda ubwenge, kugira ngo Satani atabanesha; kuko ari bwo nzira z'umutima. Nushobora kurinda umutima wawe ukabuza ibitekerezo by'amanjwe kandi bibi kwanduza umutima wawe, uzaba ubaye umurinzi ukiranuka wo kurinda amaso yawe n'amatwi yawe n'ubwenge bwawe bwose. Imbaraga y'ubuntu bw'Imana ubwayo ni yo ishobora kurangiza uyu murimo w'ingenzi

Satani n'abamarayika be bahirimbanira kuremaza ubwenge bwo umenya kugira ngo inama, n'imiburo, no gucyaha bititabwaho; cyangwa ngo abantu nibabyumva, bye kugira icyo bimarira umutima kandi bye kugorora imibereho.

Satani ntashobora kwinjira mu bwenge bwacu tutamwemereye

Imana yagennye mbere hose yuko tutazageragezwa ibiruta ibyo dushobora kwihanganira, ahubwo mu kigeragezo cyose izashyiraho ubuhungiro. Niba tugira imibereho irundukiye ku Mana, ntutuzakundira ubwenge bwacu kwishimira kwitekereza .

Niba hari inzira iyo ari yo yose Satani abasha gucama akemererwa kwinjira mu bwenge, azabiba urukungu rwe maze arutere gukura ruzageze aho rwera umusaruro mwinshi. Nta buryo Satani abasha gutegeka ibitekerezo, n'amagambo, n'imirimo, keretse nidukingura urugi tukamurarikira kutwinjiramo ku bushake bwacu. Ubwo ni bwo azinjira, maze ukuri aguhinduze kuba imburamumaro kurandura imbuto nziza yabibwe mu mutima.

Ntabwo byatugwa amahoro kumara igihe kirekire dutekereza ingaruka ikomoka ku kumvira inama za Satani. Icyaha gikoza isoni kandi kikarimbura umuntu wese ucyishimira; nyamara kamere yacyo ni uguhuma amaso no kuriganya, kandi kitwohesha ingororano zo kudushyeshyenga. Niba duhangara kujya aho Satani ari, nta byiringiro tuba tugifite byo kurindwa imbaraga ye. Aho bigereye ubu ngubu, dukwiriye kwica inzira yose umushukanyi abasha gucama adusanga.

[83]

Umukristo wese akwiriye guhora yirinze, agenzura inzira yose y'umutima aho Satani abasha kunyura. Akwiriye gusaba gutabarwa n'Imana kandi ubwo nyine akarwanya irari ryose ry'icyaha ashikamye. Abasha kuneshesha umuhati w'ubutwari, n'uwo kwizera, n'uwo kwihana. Ariko akwiriye kwibuka yuko kugira ngo aneshe intambara, Kristo akwiriye kuguma muri we na we akaguma muri Kristo.

Ikintu cyose gishobora gukorwa gikwiriye gukorerwa kwishyira ubwacu n'abana bacu aho tutareba gukiranirwa gukorerwa mu isi. Dukwiriye kwirinda twitonze ibyo amaso yacu areba n'ibyo amatwi yacu yumva kugira ngo ibyo bintu bibi cyane bitatwinjira mu bwenge. Ntukarebe uko wabasha kugenda hafi y'imanga mbi ngo wibwire ko uri bube amahoro. Wirinde kwegera ahari akaga. Ibifitiye umutima umumaro ntibikwiriye gukinishwa. Ubutunzi bwawe ni ingeso zawe. Zirinde nk'uko warinda ubutunzi bw'izahabu. Kwera. kwiyubaha, imbaraga ikomeye yo kudacogora, bikwiriye guhora bigundiriwe kandi bikomejwe. Mu byo ubitse. Ntihakwiriye kuvamo na kimwe; akamenyero, n'ubwenge buke bishobora gushyira mu kaga umutima wemeye gukingurira ibishuko urugi, maze imbaraga yo kurwana ikagabanuka. ¹

¹ AH 401-404.

IGICE CYA 31: GUHITAMO IBYO DUSOMA

Kujijuka gutegurira imbaraga z’umubiri, iz’ubwenge, n’iz’umwuka kuzakora neza cyane imirimo yose y’ubugingo. Imbaraga zo kwihangana, n’imbaraga n’imirimo by’ubwonko bigabanurwa cyangwa byongerwa n’uburyo bikoreshejwe. Ubwenge buk-wiriye kwigishwa neza cyane kugira ngo ububasha bwabwo bwose bukuze amajyambere neza.

Abasore benshi bagirira ibitabo ishyushyu. Bifuza gusoma ikintu cyose babashije kubona, Bakwiriye kwitondera ibyo basoma nk’uko bitondera ibyo bumva. Nigishijwe yuko bari mu kaga gakomeye cyane ko kwangizwa n’ibyo basoma byanduye! Satani afite inzira igihumbi zo kurushya ubwenge bw’abasore. Ntabwo bashobora kuba amahoro akanya na gato babaye batirinzwe. Bakwiriye kurinda imitima yabo kugira ngo badashukwa n’ibigeragezo by’umwanzi. ¹

Uko gusoma ibitabo bibi bigenza muntu

Satani azi yuko ubwenge buhindurwa cyane n’ibyo bugaburiwe. Ashakashaka uko yatera abasore n’ingaragu gusoma ibitabo by’ibitekerezo. Imigani y’ibihimbanao, n’ibindi bitabo. Abasomyi ba bene ibyo bitabo bahinduka abantu batagikwiriye gukora umurimo wabashyizwe imbere. Bagira imibereho ihuzagurika, ntibifuze gushakashaka mu byanditswe, ngo bigaburire kuri manu yo mu ijuru. Ubwenge bukeneye kongerwamo imbaraga bugira intege nke, bukabura imbaraga zo kwiga iby’ukuri gukomeye k’ubutumwa n’umurimo wa Kristo-ukuri gukomeza umutima, kugakangura ibitekerezo, kugatuma umuntu agira ubushake bwo kuneshya nk’uko Kristo yanesheje.

Iyaba ibitabo byinshi bicapwa byatwikwaga, icyago gikora umurimo uteye ubwoba mu bwenge no mu mutima kiba cyarazitiwe. Gukunda ibitekerezo, imigani y’ibihimbano y’amanjwe ndetse n’ibitabo byitwa ibinyamakuru by’idini-ibitabo nyirabyo yandika igitekerezo cye akakigira icyigisho ibyo bibera abasomyi umuvumo. Ibitekerezo by’idini bishobora kugaragarizwa mu bitabo by’ibitekerezo, ariko akenshi Satani yiyambika umwambaro wa marayika, maze akabona uko yoshya abantu abashukashuka. Nta baba baratsinze ibishuko, byatuma baba amahoro baramutse basomye ibyo bitekerezo.

Abasomyi b’ibitekerezo by’ibinyoma biha ibibi byonona ingeso z’iby’umwuka, byijimisha ubwiza bw’ibyanditswe byera. Bitera kugira amagara mabi yo guhagarika umutima, no kugira ibitekerezo bitarimo ituzza, bigatuma ubwenge buba imburamumaro, bigatandukanya umutima n’amasengesho, kandi bikawubuza gukora ibikwiriye by’umwuka.

Imana yahaye abasore bacu ubushobozi bwinshi cyane; ariko kenshi cyane bateye imbaraga zabo kugira intege nke, bakayobya ubwenge bwabo kandi bakabucogoza, ni cyo cyatumye baramaze imyaka myinshi badakurira mu buntu no kumenya impamvu zo kwizera kwacu, bitewe no guhitamo gusoma ibitabo by’ubupfapfa. Abategereje kugaruka k’Umwami kudatinze, bategereje kwa guhinduka gutangaje, ubwo “uyu mubiri ubora uzambikwa kutabora,” bakwiriye guhagarara ahirengeye biruseho bakora cyane muri iki gihe cyo kugeragezwa.

¹ MYP 271;

Basore ncuti zanjye nkunda, nimwibaze ubwanyu iby'ibitekerezo bisamaza mu-soma. Mbese iyo mumaze gusoma ibitabo nk'ibyoy, mushobora kubumbura Bibiliya maze mugasoma ijambo rihasha ubugingo mubikunze? Mbese ntimusanga Ijambo ry'Imana ritakinejeje? Gukunda ibitekerezo kuguma mu bwenge, bikonona ibyiza, bikagutera kutabasha kwita ku by'ukuri by'mgenzi byerekeye ku bugingo bwawe buhoraho.

Anga ibitabo by'amanjwe ukomeje. Ntabwo bizatera imbaraga ingeso zawe z'iby'umwuka, ahubwo bizashyira mu bwenge inama ziyobya ibitekerezo, bigutere gutekereza bike by'ibya Yesu no kudubuka mu byigisho bye byiza. Rinda ubwenge bwawe ikintu cyose cyabasha kubuyobora mu nzira mbi. We kuburemerasha ibitekerezo bitagira umumaro, bidatera ubwenge imbaraga. Ibitekerezo byo mu bwenge bimeze nk'ibyokurya byaringanirijwe umutima. ²

Gusoma konona ubwenge uko ari ko

Kubw'ibitabo byinshi bihora byoherezwa biva mu icapiro, abasaza n'abasore bagira ingeso yo gusoma bafite ubwira kandi bagasoma ibyo hejuru gusa, maze ubwenge buk-abura imbaraga yabwo yo gutekereza ibigize umumaro. Ikindi kandi, ibinyamakuru n'ibitabo byinshi bimeze nk'ibikeri byo mu Misiri byuzuye mu gihugu, si uko ntacyo bimaze gusa, bikaba bitagize icyo byungura, ahubwo biranduye kandi byangiza umutima. Amaherezo yabyo si ukwangiza ubwenge gusa, ahubwo byonona kandi byica umutima. ³

[86]

Mu by'abana n'abasore bigishwa, umwanya munini uhabwa ibitekerezo bitari iby'ukuri, birimo ibinyoma n'ibitekerezo by'ibihimbano. Ibitabo bimeze bityo ni byo bikoresha mu mashuri kandi biri mu ngo nyinshi. Ababyeyi b'Abakristo bashobora bate kwemerera abana babo gukoresha ibitabo byuzuye amagambo y'ibinyoma? Igihe abana babajije ubusobanuro bw'ibitekerezo binyuranye cyane n'iby'ababyeyi babo bigisha, icyo basubizwa ni uko ibyo bitekerezo atari ukuri; nyamara ibyo ntibikuraho ingaruka mbi iturutse ku kubikoresha. Ibitekerezo byo muri ibyo bitabo biyobya abana. Byerekana imibereho mu buryo bw'ibinyoma. bigatera ubushake bwo kwemera ibinyoma.

Ntabwo ibitabo birimo amagambo ahindura iby'ukuri bikwiriye gushyirwa mu maboko y'abana n'abasore. Mu byerekeye kujijurwa. abana bacu ntibakwiriye kugira inama bahabwa zibasha kuba imbuto z'icyaha. ⁴

Ahandi akaga gakomoka dukwiriye guhora twirinda ni ugusoma ibitabo byanditswe n'abatari Abakristo. Bene iyo mirimo iyoborwa n'umwanzi w'iby'ukuri, kandi nta n'umwe wabisoma ngo abure gushyira umutima we mu byago. Ni iby'ukuri yuko abo byamaze guhindura hanyuma bakira; ariko abamaze gukururwa n'ibibi byabyo, baba bishyize mu butware bwa Satani, maze akabagira abe rwose. Igihe bararikira ibishuko bye kubazaho, nta bwenge baba bafite bwo kubisobanukirwa cyangwa imbaraga zo kubitsinda. Imbaraga ireshya kandi iroga, no kutizera no gukiranirwa byibohera ku bwenge bwabo.

Akaga ko gusoma ibitekerezo bisamaza

"Abana bacu bazasoma iki?" Iki ni ikibazo gikomeye gikwiriye gusubirishwa igisubizo gikomeye. Birambabaza iyo mbonye ab'ingo bubahiriza Isabato bafite ibinyamakuru n'amagazeti arimo ibitekerezo bitagira icyiza bisiga mu bwenge bw'abana n'abasore. Nitegereje abafite irari ry'ibitekerezo by'ibinyoma bimenyereje batyo. Bagize amahirwe

[87]

² MYP 271-273;

³ Ed. 189, 190;

⁴ CT 384, 385, 385; CT 135,136 ;

yo kumva iby'ukuri, bamenye neza impamvu zo kwizera kwacu; ariko barakuze bageze ku myaka ishyitse bareka kubaha Imana k'ukuri no gukora ibyiza.

Abasomyi b'ibitekerezo by'amanjwe by'ibihimbano bahinduka abadakwiriye inshingano z'imibereho ikwiriye. Bibera mu isi y'ibihimbano. Nitegereje abana bemerewe kugira akamenyero ko gusoma bene ibyo bitekerezo. Ari iwabo imuhira, cyangwa ahandi ntibaba bafite amahoro, basa n'abasinziye, batabasha kugira icyo baganira kitari ibintu bisanzwe. Ibitelerezo by'idini n'ibiganiro byayo byari invaduka rwose mu bwenge bwabo. Kuko barereshejwe kugira irari ry'ibitekerezo biteye ubwoba, iranri ry'iby'ubwenge rarahindutse, maze bituma ubwenge butanyurwa keretse bugaburiwe ibyokurya bigirira amagara nabi. Nta rindi zina nabona nkwiriye abishimira bene uko gusoma rirenze kubita abasindishabwenge. Ingeso zo kutirinda mu byo gusoma zifite icyo zitwara ubwonko zimeze nk'uko ingeso zo kutirinda mu byokurya no mu kunywa zifite icyo zitwara umubiri.⁶

Bamwe batamere ukuri ko muri iki gihe bari baramenyereye gusoma ibitabo by'ibitekerezo, bamaze gufatanya n'itorero bagira umuhati wo kunesha iyo ngeso. Bene abo kubaha ibyo basoma bihwanye n'ibyo baretse bihwanye no guha umusinzi ibisindisha. Bahora bishyira ibishuko, bidatinze bakabura uburyohe mu gusoma ibikom-eye. Ntibaterwa ubwuzu no kwiga Bibiliya. Imbaraga yabo y'ubutungane irazongwa. Icyaha kikagaragara ko ari kibi buhoro buhoro. Bikagaragara yuko gukiranirwa byiyongera, no kwanga inshingano zikwiriye mu mibereho bigakura. Iyo ubwenge bumaze kuyobya, buba bwiteguye gusoma igitabo cyose gitera ugisomye ibitekerezo bibi. Uko ni ko inzira yugururwa, Satani akigarurira umutima burundu.⁷

Igitabo kiruta ibindi byose

[88] Kamere y'iby'idini ry'umuntu ihora igaragazwa n'uko igitabo umuntu ahisemo gusoma kimeze muri icyo gihe. Kugira ngo abasore bagire ubwenge buzima n'ingeso z'ukuri z'idini, bakwiriye kubaho basabanye n'Imana mu Ijambo ryayo. Bibiliya yerekana inzira y'agakiza kabonerwa muri Kristo, ni yo muyobozi wacu utugeza ku bugingo bwo hejuru burushijeho kuba bwiza. Irimo ibitekerezo by'ibyabaye, n'ibitekerezo by'imibereho y'abantu binejeje cyane kandi bigira icyo byigisha. Kuruta ibindi byigeze kwandikwa byose. Abafite ubwenge butayobajwe no gusoma ibitekerezo by'ibihimbano bazasanga Bibiliya ari igitabo giteye ubwuzu kuruta ibindi bitabo byose.

Bibiliya ni igitabo kiruta ibindi byose. Niba ukunda Ijambo ry'Imana, ukarisesengura uko ubonye umwanya kugira ngo wironkere ubutunzi bwayo bwinshi, kandi ngo ube ufite ibigukwiriye ngo ukore imirimo myiza yose, ubwo ni bwo ubasha kwiyemeza neza yuko Yesu ari we ukwikururira. Ariko gupfa gusoma Ibyanditswe, udashaka gusobanukirwa n'ibyo Kristo yigishije kugira ngo ubisohoze, ibyo ntabwo bihagije. Mu Ijambo ry'Imana harimo ubutunzi bushobora kubonwa n'umuntu ucukura yimbitse cyane mu rwobo rucukurwamo ukuri.

Umutima wa kamere y'umubiri wanga iby'ukuri; ariko umutima wahindutse ugira guhinduka gutangaje. Igitabo cyahozze ari kibi kuko cyahishuraga iby'ukuri cyahamyaga umunyabyaha, noneho gihinduka ibyokurya by'umutima, n'umunezero n'ihumure by'ubugingo. Zuba ryo gukiranuka amurikira impapuro z'Ibyanditswe Byera, maze Umwuka Wera akazivugiramo abwira umutima.

⁶ CT 132-135;

⁷ 7T 203;

Abakundaga gusoma ibitagira umumaro bese ni bahugukire noneho ijambo ry'ukuri ry'ubuhanuzi. Nimufate Bibiliya zanyu, maze mutangire gusomana ubwuzu ibitekerezo byera byo mu Isezerano rya Kera n'Irishya. Uko uzajya urushaho kwiga Bibiliya yawe kenshi kandi ukarushaho kugira umwete ni ko izarushaho kukubera nziza, kandi ni ko uzagira urukundo ruke rwo gusoma ibitagira umumaro. Nimuhambirire icyo gitabo cyiza ku mitima yanyu kizababera incuti n'Umuyobo. ⁸

⁸ MYP 273, 274

Umwuga wo kuririmba indirimbo zera wakurikizanywaga umwete mu mashuri y' abahanuzi. Ntuhumvikanaga ingoma zivuzwa nta mpamvu, nta ndirimbo z' amanjwe zo kogeza umuntu no gukura ibite-kerezo ku Mana zaharangwaga; ahubwo haririmbwazaga Zaburi zo guhimbaza Umuremyi, no kogeza izina rye no gusobanura imirimo ye itangaza. Uko ni ko indirimbo zakorehwaga umugambi wera, kugira ngo zerekeze ibitekerezo ku byera n' iby' icyubahiro n' iby' ubwiza, no gukangurira umutima gusenga Imana no kuyishima. ¹

Indirimbo zifte umugabane mu gihe cyo gusenga Imana mu bikari byo mu ijuru, kandi natwe dukwiriye guhirimbana uko dushoboye kose kugira ngo dufatanye n' abaririmbyi bo mu ijuru mu gihe turirimba indirimbo zo guhimbaza. Kwigisha ijwi kuririmba neza ni ikintu cy' ingenzi mu mashuri, kandi ntibikwiriye kwirengagizwa. Nk' ko kuririmba ari umugabane umwe wo mu mihango ikorwa n' idini, ni nako ari uguhimbaza no gusenga. Umutima ukwiriye kwita ku cyo indirimbo ibuga kugira ngo iwusobanurire ibikwiriye. ²

Neretswe gahunda, gahunda itunganye yo mu ijuru, maze nshimishwa cyane no kumva indirimbo z' agahebuzo zirimbirwayo. Mvuye mu iyerekwa, indirimbo zo mu isi zimbera umwaku kandi ntizanezeza. Nabonye urugaga rw' abamarayika, bari bahagaze ku ruhushya rufite ari amatsinda ane, marayika wese afite inanga y' izahabu. Ku mutwe w' inanga hari icyuma cyo guhindukiza ngo batunganye inanga cyangwa bahindure ijwi ryayo. Ntabwo intoke zabo zacuranganaga imirya y' inanga urutebwe, ahubwo bacurangaga imirya itari imwe ngo ibone uko izana amajwi atari amwe. Hariho marayika umwe uhora ayobora, ukora ku nanga bwa mbere maze akabaha ijwi, ubwo bose bagafatanyiriza hamwe kuririmba indirimbo nziza iboneye yo mu ijuru. Ntawabasha kubisobanura. Ni indirimbo yo mu ijuru, y' Imana, irimbwa mu maso ha bese harabagiranishwa n' ishusho ya Yesu, ifite ubwiza butabona uko buvugwa. ³

Neretswe yuko abasore bakwiriye guhagarara bashikanye bakagira Ijambo ry' Imana umugabo wo kubagira inama no kubayobora. Inshingano zikomeye cyane ziri ku basore, n' uko bazirebana ibambe rike. Kuririmba indirimbo iwabo, nkaho byabateye kwera no kugira ingeso z' umwuka, byatumye ubwenge bwabo buyoba mu by' ukuri. Indirimbo z' amanjwe n' indirimbo za rubanda z' iminsi barimo zisa naho zibanejeje. Ibicurangwa byo kuririmbisha byatwaye umwanya wari ukwiriye gusengwamo. Indirimbo iyo zikoreshejwe neza zihinduka umugisha ukomeye; ariko iyo zikoreshejwe mu buryo bubwira, ziba umuvumo uteye ubwoba. Zirasamaza, ariko ntizitanga ya mbaraga n' ubutwari Umukristo abasha kubonera ku ntebe y' ubuntu gusa, igihe avuga ibyo ashaka yicishije bugufi, arira cyane kandi abogoza amarira, asaba imbaraga yo mu ijuru ngo imukomeze cyane imurinde ibishuko bikomeye by' umubi. Satani ni we uyobora abasore yagize imbata. Yemwe, sinzi icyo navuga cyabatera kunisha imbaraga ye yo ijijisha ubwenge! Ni umunyabwenge uryohereza. agakururira abantu ku kurimbuka. ⁴

¹ FE 97, 98

² PP 594:

³ FT 146;

⁴ IT 496, 497

Abakristo bakwiriye kwitondera amagambo yabo. Ntibakwiriye kujyana amagambo adakwiriye y’incuti yabo imwe ku yindi, cyane cyane igihe bazi yuko nta bumwe izo ncuti zifitanye. Ni bibi kuvugira utuga-mbo mu rwihisho no guca amarenga nkaho hari ibyo uzi kuri izo ncuti zombi abandi batazi. Amazimwe ajya hirya no hino, kugeza ubwo azana umwuka mubi, kuruta kuvuga ikintu uko kiri bitari amakabyankuru. Hari ubwo itorerero rya Kristo ritagize ayo magorwa se! Imigenzereze idakwiriye no kutitonda kw’Abakristo bo mu itorerero bituma rigira intege nke rikamera nk’amazi. Abakristo bahuriye mu itorerero rimwe bananiwe kwiringirana, nyamara ayo mafuti ntiyabaga atewe no kugambirira kugira icyo yangiza. Kubura ubwenge bwo gutoranya ibikwiriye kuganirwa kwangije byinshi.

Ibiganiro byari bikwiriye kuba ibyerekeye ku by’umwuka no ku bintu byo mu ijuru; nyamara si ko biri. Gufatanya n’incuti z’Abakristo, nikuberaho kungura ubwenge mu bitekerezo no mu mutima, ntabwo hazabaho kwicuza hanyuma, kandi bashobora kureba inyuma ibyo babonye bigatuma banyurwa.

Ariko niba amasaha akoreshwa mu by’imbaramumaro n’ibiganiro by’amanjwe, kandi igihe cyiza kigakoreshwa mu byo gutandukanya imibereho n’ingeso by’abandi, ubucuti buzaba isoko y’ibibi, maze mube impumuro y’urupfu izana urupfu. ¹

Mutekereze ibyiza ku bantu hose

Igihe twumvise inkuru ya mugenzi wacu natwe turayishyushya. Ikibazo kibaza ngo: “Uwiteka, ni nde uzaguma mu ihema ryawe? Ni nde uzatura ku musozi wawe wera?” Umunyazaburi yaragisubije ati: “Ni ugendera mu bitunganye, agakora ibyo gukiranuka, akavuga iby’ukuri nk’uko biri mu mutima we. Utabeshyeresha abandi ururimi rwe, ntagirire nabi mugenzi we, ntashyushye inkuru y’umuturanyi we.” Zaburi 15:1-3.

Mbega ukuntu amagambo y’amanjwe yakwimirwa, iyaba umuntu wese yabashije kwibuka yuko abamubwira ibicumuro by’abandi bazabasha kuvuga ibye mu gihe bazaba babibonye. Dukwiriye guhirimbanira gutekereza abantu bose ho ibyiza, cyane cyane abavandimwe bacu mu kwizera, kugeza ubwo duhatirwa gutekereza ibinyuze indi nzira. Ntidukwiriye kwemera vuba amakuru y’ibibi tubwiwe. Ibyo kenshi biterwa n’ishyari cyangwa kudasobanukirwa, cyangwa bishobora guturuka ku gukabya cyangwa ku kumenya agace gato k’ibyabaye. Iyo ishyari no gushidikanya bihawe akito, bikwira hose vuba nk’igitovu. Niba mugenzi wacu ayobye, ni bwo uba ubonye umwanya wo kugaragaza urukundo nyakuri umufitiye. Musangane ineza, usabire hamwe na we kandi umusabire, wibuka igiciro gihoraho Kristo yatangiye kumucungura. Muri ubwo buryo ushobora gukiza ubugingo urupfu, kandi ugahisha ibyaha byinshi.

Kwica ijisho, ijamba rimwe, ndetse uburyo ijwi rivuga bishobora kubamo ibinyoma bikomeye, bikinjira mu mutima nk’umwambi w’ingobe, bigatera igikomere kidakira. Uko ni ko gushidikanya, n’umugayo bishobora gushyirwa ku muntu Imana yabashije gukoresha umurimo mwiza, nuko imigirire ye myiza ikanduzwa, kuba ingiramumaro kwe kukangizwa. Hariho inyamaswa zimwe, iyo imwe muri zo ikomerekejwe ikitura

¹2T 186, 187;

hasi, izindi nyamaswa zene wabo ziyiraraho zikayitanyaguza. Bene uwo mutima ugirwa n'abagabo n'abagore bafite izina ry'Abakristo. Bagira ishyaka ryo gutera amabuye abandi bafite ibicumuro bike ku byabo. Hariho bamwe berekana ibicumuro n'ibidakwiriye abandi bakoze ngo bahuze abantu be kureba ibyabo, cyangwa se ngo bereke abandi ishyaka rikomeye bagirira Imana n'itorero.²

[93] Igihe gikoreshwa mu kunegura imico n'imirimo y'abakozi ba Kristo byaba byiza biruseho kugikoresha mu gusenga. Kenshi iyaba abashaka ibicumuro ku bandi bari bazi iby'ukuri byerekeye kuri abo bashakaho ibicumuro, babizirikanyeho ibinyuranye n'iby rwose. Yemwe ukuntu byaba byiza biruseho, iyaba mu kigwi cyo kunegura abandi no kubaciraho iteka umuntu wese yavugaga ati: "Nkwiriye guhirimbanira agakiza kanjye. Nimfatanya n'ushaka gukiza ubugingo bwanjye, nkwiriye kugira umwete no kwitonda cyane. Nkwiriye kwamurura ikibi cyose mu bugingo bwanjye. Nkwiriye guhinduka icyaremwe gishya muri Kristo. Nkwiriye kunesha igicumuro cyose. Ni bwo, mu kigwi cyo guca intege abaharanira kurwanya ikibi, mbasha kubakomerasha amagambo."³

Umunyashyari nta cyiza abona ku bandi

Ntidukwiriye gukundira impagarara n'imibabaro byacu kumunga imitima yacu, ngo bidutere gushoberwa no guhagarika umutima. Ntihakagire impagarara zibaho, cyangwa gutekereza ibibi ku bandi, cyangwa kubavuga nabi hatwo tutarakaza Imana. Muvandimwe, niba ukingurira umutima wawe ishyari no gukeka ibibi, Umwuka Wera ntabasha kuba muri wowe. Shaka kuzura kuri muri Kristo. Kora mu buryo bwe. Ureke igitekerezo cyose n'ijambo n'umurimo bimugaragaze. Ukennye kubatizwa uko bukeye n'uko bwije na rwa rukundo rwateye intumwa kumvikana mu gihe cyazo. Uwo rukundo ruzatuma umubiri n'ubwenge n'umutima bihonjoka. Zengurutse ubugingo bwawe umwuka utuma imibereho y'iby'umwuka igira imbaraga. Komeza ukuze kwizera, n'ibyiringiro n'ubutwari, n'urukundo. Reka amahoro y'Imana ategereye mu mutima wawe.⁴

Ishyari si ifuti ry'ingeso gusa, ahubwo ni ingeso mbi yangiza ubwenge bwose. Ryatangiriye muri Satani. Yashatse kuba uwa mbere mu ijuru, kuko rero atabashije kubona ububasha n'ubwiza yashakaga. yagombye ingoma y'Imana. Yagiriye ishyari ababyeyi bacu ba mbere, aboshya gucumura maze abarimburana atyo n'ubwoko bw'abantu bwose.

[94] Umunyeshyari ahumiriza amaso ye kugira ngo atareba ingeso nziza n'imirimo by'icyubahiro by'abandi. Ahora yiteguye gushyashyariye abandi no kuvuga nabi abeza cyane. Kenshi abantu baricuza bakareka ibibi bakoraga, ariko umunyeshyari yiringirwa buhoro. Kuko ishyari ritera umuntu kwemera ko asumba abandi, ubwibone ntibukundira umuntu kwigaya. Iyo bagerageje kwemeza umunyeshyari icyaha cye, arushaho kwanga umuhanye ibibi by'anditse akenshi akanga kubivaho. Umunyeshyari akwiza uburozi aho agiye hose, atandukanya incuti kandi abyutsa urwango no kugomera Imana n'umuntu. Ashaka ko atekerezwaho ko ari we mwiza kuruta abandi kandi ko akomeye cyane, ntabikoresha ubutwari, cyangwa umuhati wo kwiyanga kugira ngo yigeze ku rugero rwo kubonera cyane, ahubwo akabikoresha kwigumira aho ari no gupfobya imirimo myiza ikwiriye imihati abandi bagize.

Ururimi rwishimira amahane, ururimi rumena ibanga ruvuga ruti: Bivuge, nanjye nzabivuga, intumwa Yakobo ivuga yuko rukwiriye gukongezwa na Gehinomu. Rukwiza inkwi zigurumana umuriro ahantu hose. Umucuruzi w'amazimwe usebya utar-

²5T 58,59;

³81 83, 84;

⁴8T 191;

iho urubanza yitaye kuki? Ntazareka umurimo we mubi nubwo yatsemba ibyiringiro n'ubutwari mu bamaze kurambarara muni y'imitwari yabo. icyo yitaho gusa ni ukubera abandi ikigusha. Ndetse n'abitwa Abakristo bahumiriza amaso yabo ngo batareba ibyera, ibyo kwizerwa, ibishimwa n'ibikundwa, maze bakikomereza ibifutamyeye n'ibigayitse, kandi bakabyamamaza mu isi. ⁵

Ishyari no gushaka ibicumuro ku bandi

Mbabajwe no kuvuga yuko mu Bakristo bo mu itorero harimo abafite indimi zanani-ranye. Harimo indimi z'ibinyoma zitunzwe n'amahane. Harimo indimi ziriyarya kandi zongorerera. Hariho abaganira ibitagira icyo bisobanuye, n'abanyamashyengo, n'abahanga bo gusetsa. Mu bakunda kuvuga amagambo menshi bamwe bakururwa n'amatsiko, abandi bakururwa n'ishyari, abenshi bakabiterwa no kwanga abo Imana ivugiramo amagambo yo kubacyaha. Ibyo bibi byose biriho ubu. Bamwe bahisha imigambi yabo nyakuri, abandi bo bakagira ishyushyu ryo kwamamaza ibyo bazi byose, ndetse n'ibibi bakeka ku bandi.

Nabonye yuko wa mutima wo kurahira ibinyoma, uhindura ukuri ibinyoma, ugira icyiza ikibi, uhindura gukiranuka gukiranirwa ko ubu uriho ukora. Satani yishimira uko abiyita ubwoko bw'Imana bameze. Igihe abenshi bariho birengagiza ubugingo bwabo, bagira ishushyu ryo gushakashaka umwanya wo kunegura abandi no kubaciraho iteka. Bose bafite icyo babuze mu ngeso, kandi ntibikomereye kubona icyo ishyari rigaragaza ku bubu bwabo. Abo biha kuba abacamanza baravuga bati: "Noneho, tubonye icyo tuvugaga. Tuzabahambiriza ikirego batazigobotoramo." Bagategereza ko bazabona igihe maze hanyuma bakazana umurundo w'amazimwe.

Abantu bafite ibitekerezo byinshi mu buryo bwa kamere, igihe bafite umwete wo kujyana amazimwe ku bandi, baba mu kaga ko kwishuka no gushuka bagenzi babo. Batoragura amakuru bumvise ku bandi, batazirikanye yuko amagambo bihuriye kuvuga adashobora kwerekana neza uko nyiri kuyavugaga azeze. Nyamara ibyo byose bikozwe bihubukiye, akenshi biba ari amanjwe, iyo byitegererejwe mu ipica itubura ya Satani, bigatekerezwa, bigasubirwamo hatwo na hatwo bigeze ubwo utununga duhinduka imisozi minini.

[95]

Mbese urwo ni urukundo rwa Gikristo, kurundanya amakuru y'amanjwe, gushyira ku mugaragaro ikintu cyose kibasha gutera gushidikanya ingeso y'undi, maze hanyuma ukishimira kugikoresha ngo kimubabaze? Iyo Satani abashije gusebya cyangwa gukomeretsa umuyoboze wa Kristo, arishima. Ni we "murezi wa bene Data." None Abakristo bakwiriyeye kumufasha uwo umurimo?

Ijisho ry'Imana riraba byose, rimenya amafuti ya bose, n'iruba ritegeka umuntu wese, nyamara yihanganira amafuti yacu kandi ikagirira ibambe intege nke zacu. Itegeka ubwoko bwayo kugira bene uwo mutima w'ubugwaneza no kwihangana. Abakristo nyakuri ntibazajya bishimira ibicumuro n'intege nke by'abandi. Bazahunga ibibi n'ubugoryi, berekeze imitima ku byiza n'iby'igikundiye. Umurimo wose wo gushaka ibicumuro ku bandi, ijamba ryose ryo gucira undi ho iteka cyangwa kumucira ho urubanza, ku Mukristo birababaza. ⁶

⁵5T 56, 57;

⁶5T 94-96;

Amaherezo yo kunegura itorero n 'abayobozi

Umutima wo kuzimura no kuvuga ibihimbano ni kimwe mu bintu by'ingenzi Satani akoresha kugira ngo abibe intonganya n'amahane, ngo atandukanye incuti, kandi ngo acoze abari bafite kwizera. Bene Data bahora biteguye cyane kuvuga amafuti n'ibicumuro batekereza ku bandi, cyane cyane iby'abavuga ubutumwa badafite umususu wo kubaburira no kubahana bababwira imiburo yaturutse ku Mana.

[96] Abana b'abo banyamagambo babangira amatwi maze bakakira ubwo bumara bw'urwagano. Uko ni ko ababyeyi bica inzira zikwiriye kunyurwamo n'abana bafite kereje. Ibyo bisuzugura Imana. Yesu yaravuze ati: "Ubwo mwabikoreye umwe muri bene Data aba boroheje bari hanyuma y'abandi, ni jye mwabikoreye." (Matayo 25:40). Ni cyo gituma Kristo asuzugurwa kandi akagirirwa nabi n'abavuga ibinyoma abagaragu be.

Izina ry'abagaragu b'Imana batoranyijwe ryarahinyuwe, kandi mu buryo bumwe risuzugurwa cyane n'abantu bamwe bafite inshingano yo kubakomeza. Abana ntibabuze kumva amagambo avuganwa agasuzuguro n'ababyeyi babo ibyo gucyaha n'imiburo bivugwa n'abagaragu b'Imana. Bumvise amashyamba yo gukoba n'amagambo yo guhinyura byahoraga bigera mu matwi yabo, ibyo babikoraga bashakira gushyira ibyera n'ibizahoraho mu bwenge bwabo ariko babikoze mu buryo bw'iby'isi. Mbega umurimo ukorwa n'abo babyeyi wo gutuma abana babo bagomera Imana bakiri bato! Uko ni ko aba bana bigishwa gusuzugura no kugomera imiburo iturutse mu ijuru.

Gusubira inyuma mu by'umwuka gushobora kwiganza aho bene ibyo bibi biba. Ababyeyi b'abana bahumishijwe n'umwanzi batangazwa n'igituma abana babo bayobye bakareka kwizera kandi bagashidikanya ukuri kwa Bibiliya. Batangazwa n'uko basanga biruhije kubumvisha ibyiza n'iby'idini. Iyaba baragize amaso y'umwuka bakayarebesha, baba barasobanukiwe n'uko ibyo byatewe n'imibereho yabo y'imuhira, ko ari ingaruka y'ishyamba ryabo no kutizera. Uko ni ko abatizera benshi bigishirizwa mu ngo z'abitwa Abakristo.

Hariho benshi banezwe no kuvuga amakuru no kuganira byinshi byerekeye ku mafuti, yaba ari yo koko cyangwa se ibyo bibwira ubwabo, ku bafite inshingano iremereye yerekeye ku murimo w'Imana. Birengagiza ibyiza byakozwe, n'ibyakomotse ku mwete bakoranye umurimo badacogora, maze bakita ku mafuti amwe, nyamara aho amariye gukorwa yaba yaragize inkurikizi, bakibwira yuko biba byarakozwe neza kurutaho; nyamara mu kuri, iyaba ari bo bakoraga uwo murimo, baba baratinye kujya mbere bitewe no gucogozwa n'umurimo, cyangwa se bakaba baragize amafuti kuruta uko abo bakoze bayobowe n'Imana.

[97] Ariko ibyo bigande by'abanyamagambo bizihambira ku mirimo mibi iteye isoni, nk'uko isharankima zometse ku rutare. Abo bantu bagizwe ingwingiri mu by'umwuka no guhora batekereza kandi baganira cyane amafuti n'ibicumuro by'abandi. Ntibashobora gutekereza neza imirimo myiza n'icyubahiro, n'imihati itaranganwa kwikunda, n'ubutwari nyakuri no kwitanga. Ntibahinduka abanyangeso nziza kandi ngo babe beza biruseho mu mibereho no mu byiringiro, ntibababanyabuntu n'abanyabwenge mu nama no mu migambi. Ntibagira rwa rukundo rukwiriye kugaragaza imibereho ya Gikristo. Bahora bahenebera uko bukeye n'uko bwije kandi bakarushaho gusubira hasi mu byo kureba ibikwiriye n'inama. icyabo ni intege nke, kandi imibereho yabo ni uburozi bwica amahoro n'umunezero.⁷

Ikigo gikorera umurimo cyose kizagomba kurwana n'ibiruhanya. Ibigcagezo bihabwa akito kugira ngo bigerageze ubwoko bw'Imana. Igihe ibyago byiroshye kuri

⁷4T 195, 196;

umwe wo mu bakozi b'Umwami, bigaragaza kwizera nyakuri dufite mu Mana no mu murimo wayo. Mu gihe bimeze bityo ntihakagire ubibona nabi ngo ahereko ashidikanya kandi areka kwizera. Ntimukanegure abikoreye imitwaro y'inshingano. Ibiganiro byanyu imuhira ntibigahumanwe no kunegura abakozi b'Umwami. Ababyeyi bagira uwo mutima wo kunegura abandi, ntibashyira imbere y'abana babo ikizabazanira ubwenge bubahesha agakiza. Ibiganiro byabo si ibyo gucogoza kwizera n'ibyiringiro by'abana babo gusa, ahubwo bicogoza n'abakuze.⁸

Abayobozi b'imirimo yacu bafite umurimo ukomeye cyane wo gushyiraho amategeko na gahunda byo kuyobora abasore bayobora. Abakristo bo mu itorerero baba bagize akamaro gakomeye cyane baramutse babafashije. Igihe abasore batemera kumvira ibyo bategetswe n'ababakoresha cyangwa ikindi cyose bategetswe n'ababayobora, bakagam-birira gukora ibyo bishakiye, ababyeyi babo ntibakwiriye kubyirengagiza ngo babe mu ruhande rwabo.

Ibyiza biruseho, ndetse biruseho cyane, ni uko abana banyu bababara, ndetse ni uko bapfa, biruta kwigishwa kutitondera imfatiro ukuri gushingiyeho, no kutita kuri bagenzi babo no ku Mana.⁹

Kwinegura ubwawe bifite agaciro

[98]

Iyaba abitwa Abakristo bose babashaga gukoresha imbaraga zabo bakareba ibibi bikwiriye gusubirwaho bibarimo, mu kigwi cyo kuvuga ibyaha by'abandi, habayeho kwihana biruseho mu itorerero muri iki gihe. Mu gihe Uwiteka atunganya amabuye ye y'igiciro cyinshi, anezezwa n'ukuri no gukiranuka no kwizera. Abamarayika bakoreshwa umurimo wo kurema amakamba ya bene abo, kandi kuri ayo makamba y'inyenyeri nziza cyane hazaba harabagiranishwa n'ubwiza n'umucyo bituruka ku ntebe y'Imana.

Uwiteka ariho aragerageza kandi aragenzura ubwoko bwe. Ukwiriye kurushaho cyane uko ushoboye kose, ukinegura mu mico yawe idatunganye; ariko ujye uba umugwaneza, n'umunyebambe, n'imfura ku bandi. Jya uhora ubaza buri munsu uti: Mbese ndi umunyakuri mu mutima, cyangwa se uko niyumva ni ukwishuka? Saba Uwiteka akurinde udashukwa muri ubwo buryo. Ibyiza bihoraho birakubikiwe. Igihe abenshi cyane bariho bifuzaga icyubahiro kandi bagahorana agatima ko kwifuza inyungu, mbese mwebweho, bene data, murashakashakana umwete ubwishingizi bw'urukundo rw'Imana maze mugataka muti: Ni nde uzanyereka uko nakora kugira ngo guhamagarwa no gutoranywa kwanjye byemerwe?

Satani yiga ibyaha bya kamere by'abantu yitonze, maze agatangira umurimo we wo kubareshya no kubatega. Turi mu ngati y'ibishuko, ariko tuzanesha niba turwana intambara z'Umwami kigabo. Twese turi mu kaga. Ariko nimugenda mwicisha bugufi kandi musenga muzava mu ruganda rwo kubagerageza mufite igiciro kiruta icy'izahabu nziza cyane, ndetse murusha izahabu nziza ya Ofiri. Nimuba abanenganenzi kandi ntimusenge, muzamera nk'umuringa uvuga cyangwa icyuma kirenga.¹⁰

⁸7T 183;

⁹7T 185, 186;

¹⁰5T 96-98.

IGICE CYA 34: INAMA YEREKEYE KU MYAMBARO

Ni ihirwe ryacu gushimishiriza Umuremyi wacu mu myambaro nk'uko tumushimiriza mu bindi byose. Ashaka yuko imyambaro yacu itaba iboneye kandi mizima gusa. Ahubwo ko iba ikwiriye kandi myiza.

Dukwiriye gushaka kugaragara ko twambaye neza. Mu gihe cyo gukora imirimo mu ihema, Imana yasobanuye akantu kose kerekeye ku myambaro y'abakorera imbere yayo Ibyo biratwerekana yuko yitaye ku myambaro y'abamukorera. Aroni yahawe amategeko aciye indi nzira rwose yerekeye ku makanzu ye, kuko imyambaro ye yagiraga icyo isobanura. Ni ko n'imyambaro y'abayoboke ba Kristo ikwiriye kugira icyo yerekana. Dukwiriye kumugaragaza muri byose. Ishusho yacu ikwiriye kugaragazwa n'isuku, n'ikinyabupfura no kubonera mu buryo bwose.

Ibintu byaremwe (uburabyo) ni byo Kristo agereranyaho ubwiza bw'ijuru. Kwiyoroshya, ubugwaneza, kwera, kwemerwa, ni byo byatuma imyambaro yacu imunezeza.

¹

Gahunda yo kutuyobora mu buryo bwo kwambara

Imyambaro n'uko umuntu ayambaye ni byo n'ubundi bigaragaza ingeso z'umugabo n'umugore. Tumenyera ingeso y'umuntu ku myambaro yambaye. Umugore wiyoroshya wubaha Imana yambarana ikinyabupfura. Ubwenge bwarezwe neza bugaragazwa no gutoranya imyambaro yoroheje kandi ikwiriye. Umugore wiyoroshya kandi ntiyirate mu kwambara no mu ngeso ze, aba agaragaza yuko umugore nyakuri agaragarira ku kwirindan kuboneye. Mbega uburyo kwiyoroshya mu myambaro binezeza cyane kandi biteye ubwuzu, bikabasha kugereranywa n'uburabyo bwo mu gasozi ku bwiza!

[100] Ndasaba abantu bacu kugenda bitonze kandi bigengesereye imbere y'Imana. Mukurikize imico yo kwambara niba imeze nk'uko amategeko yo kwitungira amagara ari. Abagore n'abakobwa bakwiriye kwambara batirimbisha nk'uko benshi bagenza, bambaye imyambaro myiza, y'igitambaro gikomeye, ikwiranye n'iki gihe, kandi igitekerezo cyo kwambara cye kuba ari cyo cyuzura mu bwenge. Abagore n'abakobwa bakwiriye kwambara mu buryo bworoheje. Bakwiriye kwambara imyambaro ikwiriye, bagira isoni kandi birinda. Muhe abo mu isi icyitegererezo kizima cy'ubuntu bw'Imana.

Niba abo mu isi bambaye imyambaro y'urugero, ikwiriye, kandi ikomeye, yemewe na Bibiliya, kuyikoresha ntibizahindura isano dufitanye n'Imana cyangwa n'ab'isi. Abakristo bakwiriye gukurikiza Kristo, kandi bakambara nk'uko Ijambo ry'Imana ryemera. Bakwiriye kwirinda gukabya mu myambarire. Bakwiriye gukurikiza ingeso zitunganye bicisha bugufi, batitaye ku kurangarirwa cyangwa ku kunegurwa, kandi bakwiriye kugundira iby'ukuri kubw'ingeso zako ubwazo.

Ntimugakurikize uburyo bwadutse bw'ubupfapfa bwo kwambara. Mujye mwambara neza kandi mu buryo bukwiye, ariko ntimukigire abo kurangarirwa, mubikoresheje kwambara by'akarenga, cyangwa kwambara mu buryo bubu butagira gahunda. Mujye mu-

¹ CG 413;

genza nkaho muzi yuko ijisho ry’Imana ribarcba. Kandi yuko muriho ndetse mwemewe n’Imana. ²

Ibyo Bibiliya itwigisha

Kristo yavuze iby’umutima wo kwambara, kandi yaburiye abayoboke be. Ni koko yabategetse kutiganyira. “None se, ikibaganyisha imyambaro ni iki? Mutekereze uburabyo bwo mugasozi, uko bumera; ntibugira umurimo, ntibuboha imyenda; kandi ndababwira yuko Salomo mu bwiza bwe bwose atarimbaga nk’akarabyo kamwe ko muri ubu.” Ubwibone no gushayisha mu byo kwambara ni ibyaha umugore akunda cyane; kubw’ibyo aya mategeko ni we abwirwa. Mbega ukuntu agaciro k’izahabu cyangwa imaragarita cyangwa imyenda y’umurimbo y’igiciro cyinshi ari gake, iyo ukagereraniye n’ubugwaneza n’ubwiza bwa Kristo!

Neretswe ibyanditswe bikurikiyeho. Marayika yaravuze ati: “Birakwiriye kwigisha ubwoko bw’Imana.” “Kandi n’abagore ni uko ndashaka ko bambara imyambaro ikwiriye, bakagira isoni birinda; kandi batirimbisha kuboha umusatsi, cyangwa izahabu, cyangwa imaragarita, cyangwa imyenda y’igiciro cyinshi, ahubwo birimbisha imirimo y’ingeso nziza, nk’uko bikwiriye abagore bavuga yuko bubaha Imana.” (1 Timoteyo 2:9, 10). [101] “Umurimbo wanyu we kuba uw’inyuma, uwo kuboha umusatsi, cyangwa uwo kwambara izahabu cyangwa uwo gukanisha imyenda: ahubwo ube uw’imbere, uhishwe mu mutima, umurimbo utangirika w’umwuka ufite ubugwaneza n’amahoro, ni wo w’igiciro cyinshi mu maso y’Imana. Abagore bera ba kera biringiraga Imana ni ko birimbishaga.” 1 Petero 3:3-5.

Benshi babona ko ayo mategeko ari aya kera cyane adakwiriye kwitabwaho; ariko uwayahaye abigishwa be yari azi akaga gaturuka ku gukunda imyambaro ko mu gihe cyacu, maze atwoherereza urwibutso rwo kutuburira. Mbese tuzita kuri uwo muburo tube abanyabwenge?

Abashaka gukurikiza Kristo by’ukuri bazitonda cyane ku byerekeye imyambaro bambara; bazahirimbanira gusohozza ibishakwa by’iri tegeko (1 Petero 3:3-5) ryatanzwe n’Umwami ku mugaragaro.

Kwiyanga mu myambaro ni umugabane w’inshingano yacu ya Gikristo. Kwambara bidakurura amaso, kwivutsa umunezero w’umurimbo w’ibintu byakozwe mu izahabu n’umurimbo w’uburyo bwose, bigira icyo bihuriraho no kwizera kwacu. ⁴

Abenshi bakennye kwigishwa uburyo bakwiriye gusa mu iteraniro ryo gusenga ku muni w’Isabato. Ntibakwiriye kuza imbere y’Imana bambaye imyambaro isanzwe yambawe mu mibyizi. Bose bakwiriye kugira umwambaro unyuranye n’undi wo ku Isabato, kugira ngo ujye wambarwa mu gihe cyo mu iteraniro mu nzu y’Imana. Mu gihe tudakwiriye gushushanywa n’ab’isi, ntidukwiriye kwirengagiza ibyerekeye ku buryo dukwiriye gusa inyuma. Dukwiriye kubonera dufite isuku, n’ubwo tutirimbishije. Abana b’Imana bakwiriye kubonera imbere n’inyuma. ⁵

cyane cyane abagore b’abagabura bacu bakwiriye kwitonda ntibitandukanye n’ibyo Bibiliya yigisha byerekeye imyambaro. Abenshi babona ko ayo mategeko ari aya kera cyane adakwiriye kwitabwaho; ariko uwayahaye abagishwa be yari azi akaga gaturuka ku gukunda imyambaro ko mu gihe cyacu, maze atwoherereza urwibutso rwo kutuburira. Mbese tuzita kuri uwo muburo tube abanyabwenge? Kurenza urugero mu myambaro

² CG413-415;

⁴ 3T 366;

⁵ 6T 355;

- [102] bihora byiyongera. Imperuka ntiragera. Ibintu bihora bihinduka bishya, kandi abagore n’abakobwa bakurikiza uko igihe kimeze, ntibite ku gihe cyangwa ku mutungo bakoresha. Imari nyinshi ikoreshwa ku myambaro, nkaho yahawe Imana yayitanze. ⁶

Ububasha bw ‘imyambaro

Gukunda kwambara kwangiza ingeso nziza maze bigatuma umugore aba atakibaye Umukristokazi mwiza, ukwiriye kandi wirinda. Imyambaro ibengerana y’igicro cyinshi kenshi itera umutima w’uyambaye uburaya kandi ikabyutsa iruba mu mutima w’umureba. Imana ibona yuko kwangirika kw’ingeso akenshi kubanzirizwa no kwibona no kwirata mu myambaro. Ibona yuko imyambaro y’igicro cyinshi iniga ubushake bwo gukora ibyiza. ⁷

Imyambaro yoroheje, idakurura amaso kandi itari iy’umwirato ni yo yizihye abakobwa barumuna banjye b’inkumi. Nta nzira nziza iruseho mushobora kurabagiranishiriza abandi iruta kwiyoroshya mu myambaro no mu ngeso. Ushobora kwereka bose yuko wishimira cyane ibintu by’ubu bugingo, mu cyimbo cy’ibizahoraho. ⁸

Abenshi bambara nk’ab’isi kugira ngo bareshye abatizera, ariko aho bahagira ifuti riteye agahinda. Niba bashaka kugira ubwenge bw’ukuri kandi bukiza, bakwiriye kugira imibereho ihwanye n’uko bavuga, bakagaragarisha kwizera kwabo imirimo yo gukiranuka, bakagira itandukaniro rigaragara hagati y’Umukristo n’iby’isi. Amagambo, imyambaro, n’imirimo, bikwiriye kuvugira Imana. Nibwo imibereho myiza izamamazwa ahabazengurutse hose, ndetse n’abatizera nibwo bazamenya ko babanaga na Yesu. Niba hari abashaka ko imibereho yabo yerekana ukuri, bakwiriye kugira imico ihwanye n’uko bizera bakigana uwababereye icyitegererezo wieishaga bugufi. ⁹

Bagore, namwe bakobwa, mwitandukanye n’igisa n’ikibi cyose. Muri iki gihe cyihuta, kinukishwa n’ibiboze, ntimuzaba amahoro, keretse nimurindwa. Kwera n’ubupfura ni ingume. Ndahendahenda abayoboze ba Kristo, ngo mukore umurimo ufite agaciro gakomeye, ngo mufate neza ibuye ry’igicro cyinshi ryiza, ritagira icyo rigurwa ry’ubupfura. Ni byo bizatuma muba abera.

- [103] Kwiyoroshya mu myambaro mgufatanyaga n’ubupfura bwo mu ngeso, bizagenda n’inkumi ifite ingeso zera maze biyibere ingabo iyikingira ibyago igihumbi. ¹⁰

Kwiyoroshya mu myambaro kuzatuma umugore w’ubwenge agaragara ko ari umunyamahirwe. Mujye mwambara nk’uko Abakristo bakwiriye kwambara byoroheje, mutirimbishije byo gukurura amaso ahubwo mwambare nk’abagore bizihwe bavuga yuko bubaha Imana bagakora imirimo myiza.

Kugira ngo abenshi bagendane n’ibyatutse by’ubupfayongo, baretse umurimbo basanywe uvanze no kwiyoroshya maze barangamira ibyatutse. Batanga igihe n’amafaranga n’imbaraga z’ubwenge n’ubutungane bw’umutima, maze bakegurira impagarike yabo yose ku byatutse. Basore n’inkumi nkunda, ingeso ibarimo yo kwambara bikurikije uburyo bwatutse bw’iby’umurimbo, n’izahabu, n’imyenda itatswe yo kurimbana, ntibizatera abandi gushima idini yanyu cyangwa ukuri muvuga ko mukurikiza. Abantu

⁶ 4T 630,631;

⁷ 4T 645;

⁸ 3T376;

⁹ 4T 633,634;

¹⁰ CG417;

bazi kugenzura bazareba umwete wanyu wo kwirimbisha inyuma bibahamirize ko muri abanyantege nke n'abirasi. ¹¹

Hariho umwambaro umwana wese n'umusore n'inkumi bakwiriye kubona. *Uwo mwambaro ni ugukiranuka kw'abera*. Nibemera kandi bakihanganira kuwubona nk'uko bagenza bahimba imyambaro yabo bakurikije uko ab'isi bagenza, bazambikwa vuba cyane umwambaro wo gukiranuka kwa Kristo, kandi amazina yabo ntazahanagurwa mu gitabo cy'ubugingo. Ababyeyi b'abagore, n'abasore n'inkumi n'abana, bakwiriye gusenga bati: "Mana undememo umutima wera, unshizemo umutima ukomeye. "(Zaburi 51:10). Uko kwera k'umutima n'ubwiza bw'umwuka bifite igiciro kiruta icy'izahabu nziza, muri iki gihe no mu gihe kizaza. Abafite imitima iboneye basa ni bo bazabona Imana. ¹²

¹¹ CG 321;

¹²CG 417, 418.

[104]

IGICE CYA 35: ICYO ABASORE BAHAMAGARIRWA GUKORA

Basore, ncuti nkunda, icyo mubiba ni cyo muzasarura. Ubu ni igihe cyanyu cyo kubiba. Mbese umusaruro uzaba iki? Ijambo ryose muvuga, ni imbuto nziza cyangwa imbuto mbi kandi amaherezo ikazazanira umubiby umunezero cyangwa umubabaro. Imbuto yabibwe ni yo izasarurwa. Imana yabahaye umucyo ukomeye n'amahirwe menshi. Uwo mucyo umaze gutangwa, akaga kanyu mumaze kukerekwa neza, inshingano isigaye iba ari iyanyu. Uko mugenza umucyo Imana yabahaye, ni byo bizaba urugero rwo kubahesha umunezero cyangwa se umubabaro.

Mwese mufite ibyiza cyangwa ibibi mushobora gushyira mu bwenge no mu ngeso z'abandi. icyakora uko mugenza byandikwa mu gitabo cy'urwibutso cyo mu ijuru. Marayika abana namwe akandika ibyo muvuga n'ibyo mukora. Igihe mubyutse mu gitondo, mbese mwiyumvamo ko mubuze shinge na rugero kandi ko mukennye imbaraga ivuye ku Mana? Mbese aho mumenyesha So wo mu ijuru ibyo mukennye mwieishije bugufi kandi mubikuye ku mutima? Niba ari ko mubigenza, abamarayika bandika amasengesho yanyu, kandi niba ayo masengesho atavuye mu minwa iryarya, mu gihe muzaba muri mu kaga ko gukora ikibi mutagambiriye cyatuma imibereho yanyu ituma abandi bakora ibibi, marayika ubarinda azababa iruhande, abayobore mu nzira nziza, abashakire amagambo muvuga, kandi abatere gukora ibyiza.

Niba wiyumvamo ko nta kaga urimo kandi niba udasaba gufashwa no guhabwa imbaraga yo kunesha ibishuko, umenye neza yuko uzateshuka inzira. Mu gitabo cy'Imana cyo ijuru hazandikwamo ko wirengagije inshingano yawe, kandi ku munsu wo kugeragezwa uzasangwa udashyitse.

[105]

Hariho bamwe babazengurutse bigishijwe iby'idini, n'abandi kandi bagiriwe neza, bashyeshyenzwe, bagizwe shyashya, kandi barashimagizwa kugeza ubwo bononekaye rwose ntibaba bakigira imibereho ikwiriye. Ndavuga ibyerekeye ku bantu nzi. Ingeso zabo zayobejwe no kwishakira umunezero, no gushyeshyengwa n'ubunembwe bituma baba imburamumaro mun ubu bugingo. Niba babaye imburamumaro muri ubugingo, twagira byiringiro ki byo muri bwa bugingo aho byose bizaba biboneye kandi byera, kandi aho bose bazaba bafite ingeso zishyize hamwe? Nasabiye abo bantu; naganiriye na bo umwe umwe. Nabonye yuko bakora ibiyobora abandi mu bitagira umumaro, mu gukunda imyambaro, no kutita ku byo bazahabwa bihoraho. Ibyiringiro by'abo bantu ni uko bakwitondera inzira zabo, bagacisha bugufi ubwibone bwabo n'imitima yibona, bakabishyira imbere y'Imana, bakicuza ibyaha byabo, maze bagahinduka. ¹

Mukuze ubwenge bw'iby 'Umwuka

Abasore bashobora kubonera amahoro mu guhora bari maso no mu gusenga bicishije bugufi. Ntibakwiriye kwigira shyashya ngo babone ko baba Abakristo badafite ibyo. Satani ahisha ibishuko bye n'inama ze munsu y'igitwikirizo cy'umucyo, nk'igihe yazaga aho Yesu yari mu butayu, ubwo yasaga n'umwe wo mu bamarayika bo mu ijuru. Umwanzi w'imiti ma yacu aza adusanga asa n'umushyitsi uvuye mu ijuru, kandi intumwa iduha inama yo kwirinda no kuba maso kuko ari byo bizatuma tuba amahoro gusa. Abasore

¹3T367,364 ;

batagira icyo bitaho kandi badashikanye, ndetse bakirengagiza inshingano za Gikristo, bahora bagushwa n'ibishuko by'umwanzi, mu kigwi cyo kunesha nk'uko Kristo yanesheje.²

Abenshi bavuga ko bari mu ruhande rw'Uwiteka, ariko batarurimo; imbaraga y'imirimu yabo yose iri mu ruhande rwa Satani. Tuzagaragarisha iki nyiri uruhande turimo uwo ari we? Ni nde utegeka umutima wacu? Ibitekerezo byacu bibana na nde? Dukunda kuganira ibyerekeye kuri nde? Ni nde dukunda urukundo rushyushye cyane kandi akaba nyir'imbaraga zacu zose? Niba turi mu ruhande rw'Uwiteka, ibitekerezo byacu bibana nawe, kandi ibyiza biruse ibindi dutekereza ni ibye. Nta bucuti dufitanye n'ab'isi; twatanze ibyo dufite byose none ni ibye. Twifuza kugira ishusho ye, guhumeka umwuka we, gukora ibyo ashaka, no kumunezeza muri byose.

Ubwenge nyakuri ni imbaraga yo gukoresha ubuhanga bwacu kugira ngo dusohoze ibikwiriye. Ni kuki tutita ku by'idini cyane mu gihe iby'isi ari byo bitegeka ubwonko n'amagufa n'imihore? Biterwa n'uko imbaraga zacu zose zibogamiye muri urwo ruhande. Twimenyereje gukorana umwete wose n'imbaraga zose iby'isi kugeza ubwo byorohera ubwenge bwacu kuba ari ho bwerekeza. Ni cyo gituma Abakristo babona ko iby'idini bibakomereye naho iby'isi bikaborohera. Ubwenge bwamenyerejwe gukoresha imbaraga zabwo kuba ari ho zerekeza. Mu mibereho y'iby'idini hagiye habaho ubushake bw'ukuri ko mu Ijambo ry'Imana, ariko ntihabayeho ibyerekanwa ko iryo jambo rikurikizwa.

[106]

Kwimenyereza gutekereza iby'idini no gukunda gusenga ntibyagizwe umugabane w'ubwenge. Ibyo ni byo bikwiriye gutegeka no kuyobora impagarike yose y'umuntu. Ingeso yo gukora ibikwiriye. Haba ubwo habaho gukora neza mu gihe bimeze neza, ariko gutekereza iby'Imana ntabwo byagizwe akamenyero.

Ubwenge bukwiriye kwigishwa kandi bukamanyerezwa gukunda kubonera. Gukunda iby'umwuka bukwiriye gushishikarirwa; koko bukwiriye gushishikarirwa niba ushaka gukurira mu buntu no kumenya iby'ukuri. Gushaka ibyiza n'ukuri no kwera ni ingenzi rwose, ariko ugarukiye aho ntacyo byamara keretse ubikoze. Abenshi bazarimbuka bacyiringiye kandi bacyifuzaga kuba Abakristo; nyamara kuko nta mwete bagize, bazashyirwa ku gipimo basangwe badashyitse. Ubushake bukwiriye kumenyerezwa mu nzira ikwiriye. Gambirira uti : « Nzaba Umukristo ubikuye ku mutima. Nzamenya uburebure bw'umurambararo, n'uburebure bw'igihagararo n'uburebure bw'ikijyepfo by'by'urukundo nyakuri. » Umva uko Yesu yavuze ati : « Hahirwa abafite inzara n'inyota byo gukiranuka kuko ari bo bazahazwa. » (Matayo 5:6 ». Ibyokurya byinshi byaringanijwe na Kristo ngo bihaze umutima ushonje kandi ukagira n'inyota yo gukiranuka.³

Nimugere ku bwenge busumbyeho bw'iby'Umwuka

Urukundo nyakuri ruzuzura mu mutima ubwenge burushijeho kuba bwinshi, ruzongera ubumenyi bw'iby'umwuka mu ijuru kugira ngo umutima utanyurwa kandi urimo bikeya. Abantu benshi cyane bavuga yuko ari Abakristo, ntibazi imbaraga z'umwuka bari guhabwa iyo bagira umwete n'ishyamba no kudacogora bashaka kugira ubwenge bw'iby'Imana nk'uko babigenza bashaka ibintu bishiraho by'iki gihe. Abantu benshi bitwa Abakristo banyuzwe no kuba ibikuri mu by'umwuka. Ntabwo bafite umugambi wo kubanza gushaka ubwami bw'Imana no gukiranuka kwayo; nuko rero kuri bo iyobokamana ni ubwiru badashobora gusobanukirwa. Ntabwo bazi Kristo bamumenyeye ku byababayeho.

[107]

²3T 374 ;

³2T 262-266 ;

Abagabo n'abagore banyuzwe no kuba ibikuri, mu byerekeye Imana bakaba bararemeye, uwabanyarukana akabageza mu ijuru mu kanya gato, maze bakirebera ubutungane no kwera bihari, bakareba uburyo uhari wese yuzuwemo n'urukundo; ukuntu umuntu wese arabagiranishwa n'umunezero; n'ukuntu abaho baririmba basingiza Imana n'Umwana w'Intama; bakabona imyambi y'umucyo irasira ku bera iturutse k'Uwicaye ku ntebe y'ubwami no ku Mwana w'Intama; bakabona umunezero mwinshi cyane uhari, kuko uko babona umunezero uturutse ku Mana, ni ko barushaho kunezerwa cyane, kandi bakarushaho kwakira ibindi bishyashya kandi bikomeye biturutse ku isoko y'ubwiza n'umunezero udashobora gusobanurwa, nuko ndibaza nti : « Mbese abantu nkabo bashobora guterana n'inteko y'abo mu ijuru, bagafatanyaga na bo kuririmba, bagahangara kubona ubwiza burabagirana buturuka ku Mana no ku Mwana w'Intama ? » Reka da! Bihanganiwe igihe kirekire imbabazi zikiriho kugira ngo bige ururimi rwo mu ijuru, kugira ngo bazabashe gufatanyaga na kamere y'Imana, bamaze guhunga no gukira kononekara kwazanwe mu isi no kwifuzwa, (2 Petero 1:4), ariko bagize imirimo yabo ubwabo yo kwishimira ubushobozi bw'ubwenge bwabo n'ubabasha bw'imibereho yabo. Ntabwo bashoboye gukorera Imana bitanze rwose ngo bibe ari byo begukiramo. Iby'isi ni byo bagize nyambere kandi babyegurira ubushobozi bwabo bwose, maze akanya gato k'ibitekerezwa byabo akaba ari ko baha Imana. Mbese bene abo bazahindurwa bikurikije aya magambo aheruka ngo: « Uwera agumye yezwe, uwanduye mu mutima agumye yandure ? » Igihe nk'icyo kigiye kuza.

[108] Abigishije ubwenge bwabo kwishimira iby'umwuka ni bo bazabasha kujyanwa mu ijuru batarimbuwe no kwera n'ubwiza burabagirana bwo mu ijuru. Wabasha kumenya imyuga neza, waba uzi neza ubwenge bw'ibyaremwe, waba uri umuhanga wo kuririmba no kwandika, ingeso zawe zibasha kunezeza incuti zawe, ariko se ibyo bikumariye iki mu byo kwitegura kujya mu ijuru? Bimaze iki mu kugutegurira guhagarara mu rukiko rw'Imana? ⁴

Ingeso zo mu ijuru zikwiriye kubonerwa mu isi

Ntimuyobe, Imana ntinegurizwa izuru. Nta kintu kizabategurira kujya mu ijuru kitari ukwera. Kubaha Imana k'ukuri ni ko konyine kubasha kubaha kubonera n'ingeso nziza kandi kukababashisha kwinjira mu bwiza bw'Imana, iba mu mucyo utegerwa. Ingeso zo mu ijuru zikwiriye kubonerwa mu isi, niba atari ko biri ntizibasha kubonwa na gato. Nuko herako utangire. We kwishuka wibwira yuko hazaza igihe ubwo uzagira umwete mwinshi bikoroheye kuruta ubu. Uko umunsi ukeye ni ko wongera ikirere kigutandukanya n'Imana. Itegere guhabwa ubugingo buhoraho ufite umwete utigeze ugira. Igisha ubwenge bwawe gukunda Bibiliya, gukunda amatariro yo gusenga, gukunda amasaha yo gutekereza iby'Imana kandi kuruta byose ukunde igihe umutima wawe uvuganiramo n'Imana.

Niba ushaka gufatanyaga n'abaririmbyi bo mu ijuru mu mazu yo mu ijuru, jya utekereza ibyo mu ijuru. ⁵

Ironkere urukundo rw'Imana uko ubishoboye

Ubwenge bwanjye busubiza amaso inyuma bugatekereza umukiranutsi Aburahamu, wumviye itegeko ry'Imana yahawe mu iyerekwa rya nijoro ari i Berisheba, akajya mu

⁴2T 266-267 ;

⁵21267,268;

rugendo ari kumwe na Isaka iruhande rwe. Areba umusozi imbere ye Imana yamubwiye ko izamwereka ngo azayitambire igitambo kuri uwo musozi.

Isaka abohwa n'amaboko y'urukundo ya se wamukundaga ahinda umushyitsi, ariko abikora kuko Imana yabitegetse. Umwana yemera kuba igitambo kuko yizeye gukiranuka kwa se. Ariko igihe byose byari byiteguwe, igihe kwizera kwa se no kumvira k'umwana byari bimaze kugeragezwa byimazeyo, marayika w'Imana yahagaritse ukuboko kwa Aburahamu kwari kumaze gushyirwa hejuru kugiyeye gusogota umwana we, amubwira ko bihagije ati : « Ubu menye yuko wubaha Imana, kuko utanyimye umwana wawe w'ikinege. » Itangiriro 22:12.

[109]

Icyo Aburahamu yakoze cyo kwizera cyandikiwe kutugirira umumaro. Bitwigisha icyigisho gikomeye cyo kwemera ibyo Imana ishaka, nubwo byaba ari ibidukomereye kandi bibabaje. Kandi byigisha abana kumvira ababyeyi babo no kumvira Imana. Kumvira kwa Aburahamu kutwigisha yuko nta kintu cyatubera cyiza cyane byatuma tutagiha Imana. Imana yatanze Umwana wayo agira imibereho yicisha bugufi, ariyanga, aritindahaza, araruha, agirirwa nabi, kandi apfa urupfu rubi cyane rwo ku musaraba. Ariko nta marayika waje afite ubutumwa buteye umunezero ngo: “Birahagije wikwirirwa upfa, Mwana wanjye nkunda.” Abamarayika ibihumbi byinshi bari bategereje bababaye, biringiye yuko nk'uko byagenze kuri Isaka, Imana iza kumubuza gupfa urupfu rukojeje isoni mu mwanya uheruka. Ariko abamarayika ntibemerewe gushyira Umwana w'Imana ukundwa ubutumwa nk'ubwo. Kwicisha bugufi yari afite ari mu rukiko no mu nzira igana i Kaluvari kwarakomeje. Yarakobwe arasuzugurwa, acirwa amacandwe n'abamwangaga, kugeza ubwo yacuritse umutwe ari ku musaraba, aratanga.

Mbese hari ikindi gihanya gikomeye biruseho Imana yajyaga kuduha kigaragaza urukundo rwayo kiruta icyo gutanga Umwana wayo ngo anyure mu kababaro nk'ako? Kandi nk'uko impano Imana yahaye umuntu yari impano y'ubuntu, y'urukundo rwayo rutagira iherezo, ni nako ishaka ibyiringiro byacu, kumvira kwacu, umutima wacu wose, n'ubutunzi bw'urukundo rwacu na byo bikaba ibitagira iherezo. Ibyo ishaka byose ni ibyo umuntu ashobora gutanga. Kumvira kwacu gukwiriye kungana n'impano y'Imana; gukwiriye kuba ugushyitse kutagira icyo kubuze. Twese turimo umwenda w'Imana. Ifite icyo idushakaho tubasha kubona tutagombye kwitanga ngo tube igitambo. Ishaka kumvira k'uwo mwanya kandi guturutse ku bushake, icyo kubuze nta kindi yemera. Ubu dufite uburyo bwo gutuma Imana idukunda kandi ikadutonesha. Uyu mwaka wenda waba umwaka uheruka mu mibereho y'usoma ibi. Mbese mu basore basoma uku guhendahenda hari uwahitamo umunezero w'isi awuguranye amahoro Kristo aha uyashakana umwete n'ukora ibyo akunda unezerewe? ⁶

[110]

Imana iriho iragera ingeso zacu, imigenzereze yacu, n'imigambi yacu ku bipimo byo mu buturo bwera. Bizaba biteye ubwoba kubwirwa yuko udashyitse mu rukundo no kumvira Umucunguzi wapfiriye ku musaraba kwikururiraho imitima yacu. Imana yaduhaye impano zikomeye kandi nziza. Yaduhaye umucyo no kumenya icyo ishaka. Kugira ngo tutayobagurika cyangwa tukagenda mu mwijima. Gupimwa ku bipimo ugasangwa udashyitse ku muni uheruka wo guhabwa aho kuba no kugororerwa ni ikintu giteye ubwoba, ni ifuti ribi cyane ritabasha gutunganwa na hato. Ncuti basore, mbese bazarushywa n'ubusa bashaka amazina yanyu mu gitabo cy'ubugingo?

Imana yabahaye umurimo wo kuyikorera. Izabagira abakozi bakorana na yo. Ahabazengurutse hose hari imitima ikwiriye gukizwa. Hariho bamwe mushobora gukomeza no kubahesha umugisha kubw'umuhati wanyu mwinshi. Mushobora ku-

⁶3T 368-370;

vana imitima y'abantu mu byaha mukayijyana ku gukiranuka. Igihe uzi inshingano yawe Imana yaguhaye, ni bwo uziyumvamo ko ukwiriye gusaba ubikiranutsemo no gukiranuka mu byo kwirinda ibishuko bya Satani. Niba uri Umukristo nyakuri, uzumva waborozwa n' umwijima wagose isi kuruta kwishimira uburangare no kwibona ku myambaro. Uzaba muri ba bandi basuhuza umutima kandi bakaborozwa n'ibizira bikorwa mu gihugu.

Uzarwanya ibishuko bya Satani byo kwishimira ibitagira umumaro byo kwirimbisha no kwambara neza kugira ngo bakurebe. Ibitekerezo byaragabanutse, ubwenge burabyira kugeza ubwo byishimira ibintu by'amanjwe maze bikirengagiza inshingano zikomeye cyane.

[111] Abasore bo muri iki gihe cyacu bashobora kuba abakozi bakorana na Kristo niba bashaka; kandi igihe bakora, kwizera kwabo kurakomera n'ubwenge bwabo bukongerwa n'Imana. Umugambi uboneye wose n'umurimo utunganye wose bizandikwa mu gitabo cy'ubugingo. icyampa ngo nkangurire abasore kureba no kwiyumvamo ukuntu imibereho yo kwinezeza ubwabo ari icyaha kandi bigatera ubwenge bwabo kubyigwa n'ibintu by'amanjwe bitagira umumaro. Iyaba babashaga kuzamura ibitekerezo byabo n'amagambo yabo maze bakabisumbisha ibibakurura bitagira umumaro byo muri iyi si, umugambi wabo ukaba gushimisha Imana, amahoro yayo aruta uko amenywa yaba ayabo.

Imana ishaka ko abasore baba abagabo b'abanyabwenge bwinshi, kugira ngo bitegurire gukora umurimo wayo ukomeye, kandi ngo babe abakwiriye gusohozwa inshingano. Imana ihamagara abasore bafite imitima itononekaye, bafite imbaraga kandi b'intwari, kandi bagambiriye kurwana kigabo mu rugamba ruri imbere yabo, kugira ngo babashe gushimisha Imana, kandi baheshe abari mu isi umugisha. Iyaba abasore bigaga Bibiliya, byakururukije ibitekerezo byabo bigurumana, maze bakumva ijwi ry'Umuremyi wabo n'Umucunguzi, ntibagirane amahoro n'Imana gusa, ahubwo bagahabwa ikuzo n'icyubahiro.

Jya ujyana umucyo aho ujya hose; werekane ko ufite imbaraga z'umugambi, ko utari umuntu utazi icyo ukora, ukururwa vuba n'ibitekerezo by'incuti mbi. Ntukemere vuba inama z'abantu basuzugura Imana, ahubwo ushake guhinduka, kuba mwiza, kandi ukize imitima umubi.

Jya uhora usenga, uhendahende abitandukanya mu bugwaneza n'umutima woroheje. Umuntu ukijijwe icyaha, akazanwa muni y'ibendera rya Kristo, azatuma mu ijuru haba umunezero, no ku ikamba ryawe hashyirweho inyenyeri y'umunezero. Abantu bakijijwe, kubwo kubaha Imana kwabo bazatera abandi kumenya agakiza, maze umurimo w'Imana waguke utyo, kandi umunsi w'urubanza wonyine ni wo uzagaragaza ubugari bw'uwo murimo.

Ntugashidikanye gukorera Imana ubitewe no kwibwira yuko ubasha gukora akarimo gato. Jya ukora akarimo gato ushoboye ukiranutse; kuko Imana izakorana n'umuhati wawe. Izandika izina ryawe mu gitabo cy'ubugingo yuko uri umuntu ukwiriye kwinjira mu munezero w'Umwami. ⁸

⁷3T 370,371,

⁸MYP 21-23

Mu isi, uko bisanzwe bigenda, bareka abasore bakikurikiriza uko ubwenge bwabo bubabwirije. Kandi iyo ari abanyamahane bakiri bato, ababyeyi bavuga ko bazakira hanyuma y’igihe gito, bamaze imyaka cumi n’itandatu cyangwa cumi n’umunani y’ubukuru, bakagira ibyabo bitekerezo, bakareka ingeso zabo mbi, hanyuma bakaba abagabo n’abagore b’ingirakamaro. Mbega ifuti! Bamara imyaka myinshi bemerera umwanzi kubiba mu murima w’umutima; bakareka ingeso mbi zigakura. kandi akenshi, umurimo wose wazakorwa muri ubwo butaka ntacyo wazamara.

Satani ni incakura, ni umukozi wihangana, ni umwanzi wica. igihe cyose hagize ijambo rirakaza ribwirwa abasore, ryaba ijambo ryo kubashyeshyenga cyangwa iryo kubatera kurebana icyaha urwango ruke. Satani abiharaho maze akagaburira imbuto mbi kugira ngo ibashe gushora imizi kandi yere umusaruro mwinshi. Ababyeyi bamwe bakundiye abana babo kugira ingeso mbi, zikaba ibimenyetso bigaragara mu mibereho yose. icyo cyaha kiri ku babyeyi. Abo bana bashaka kuvuga ko ari Abakristo, nyamara batagira umurimo runaka w’ubuntu mu mutima. Kandi iyo bahindutse mu mibereho, ingeso zabo za kera zigaragara mu byo bakora byose, maze bakagaragaza rwose ingeso ababyeyi babo babemereye kugira. ¹

Ababyeyi bakwiriye gutegeka abana babo, bakareka irari ryabo, bakarinesha, nibatagira batyo, Imana izarimbura rwose abo bana ku muni w’uburakari bwayo bukaze, kandi ababyeyi batayoboye abana babo neza ntibazabarwa ko batacumuye.

Cyane cyane abagaragu b’Imana bakwiriye gutegeka abo mu ngo zabo babigisha kwicisha bugufi. Nabonye yuko batiteguye guca imanza no gutunganya ibyo mu itorero, mu gihe batarabasha gutegeka neza ingo zabo. Bakwiriye bwa mbere kugira gahunda imuhira, maze hanyuma inama yabo no gutegeka kwabo bikabona gukorwa mu itorero. ²

Umuhungu wese n’umukobwa wese niba batabaye imuhira nijoro bakwiriye kubazwa icyatumye batabaha. Ababyeyi bakwiriye kumenya abafatanyije n’abana babo abo ari bo kandi bakamenya na bene amazu bagiyemo mu majoro. ³

Ubwenge bw’umuntu ntiburamenya ibirenze ibyo Imana izi, cyangwa se ngo butange inama nziza yerekana uko abana bakwiriye kugenzerezwa, irenze iyatanzwe n’Umwami wacu. Ni nde wabasha kumenya neza ibyo abana bakeneye kurusha Umuremyi wabo? Ni nde wakwibwira ko yabagirira neza akarusha uwabaguze amaraso ye? Iyaba Ijambo ry’Imana ryigwaga ryitondewe kandi rigakurikizwa mu buryo bukiranutse, habayeho umubabaro muke wo mu mutima utewe n’ingeso mbi z’abana babi.

Hariho ibyo abana bakwiriye gukorerwa n’ababyeyi babo, ibyo ababyeyi bakaba bakwiriye kubimenya kandi bakabyitaho. Bakeneye kwigishwa no guhugurwa ngo na bo bazabe ingiramumaro, bubahwe, kandi ngo bakundwe n’abo babana, kandi ngo babe abafite imico iboneye kandi yera no mu bihe bizaza. Abasore bakwiriye kwigishwa yuko imibereho yabo myiza y’ubu bugingo n’iyo mu bihe bizaza byose bishingiye ku mico yo mu bwana no mu busore. ⁴

¹ IT 403;

² IT 119;

³ 4T 651;

⁴ AH 306;

Abagabo n'abagore bavuga ko bubaha Bibiliya kandi bagakurikiza ibyo yigisha bananirwa mu buryo bwinshi gusohozza ibyo ivuga. Igihe bigisha abana bikurikirira kamere yabo mbi bakayirutisha ubushake bw'Imana bwerekanywe. Uko kwirengagiza inshingano gutuma imitima ibihumbi byinshi izimira. Bibiliya ifite amategeko yigisha uburyo bwiza bwo kuyobora abana. Iyaba iby'Imana ishaka byitonderwaga n'ababyeyi, twabona muri iyi minsi itsinda ry'abasore bakora umurimo. Ariko ababyeyi bavuga ko ari abasomyi ba Bibiliya kandi ari abayobokeye yayo bakora ibinyuranye rwose n'ibyo yigisha. Twumva imiborogo y'umubabaro n'agahinda by'ababyeyi b'abagabo n'ab'abagore barizwa n'ingeso z'abana babo, bakamenya ho gatoya gusa yuko ari bo bitera uwo mubabaro n'agahinda, kandi ko barimburisha abana babo kubakunda urukundo rutari urw'ukuri. Ntibazi inshingano zabo Imana yabahaye zo kwigisha abana babo kugira ingeso zitunganye bakiri impinja. ⁵

[114] Abana babaye Abakristo bazajya bahitamo urukundo n'ingeso nziza by'ababyeyi babo bubaha Imana babirutisha imigisha yose yo mu isi. Bazajya bakunda kandi bubaha ababyeyi babo. icyigisho kimwe mu byigisho by'ingenzi mu mibereho yabo gikwiriye kuba uburyo bwo kunezeza ababyeyi babo. Muri iki gihe cy'ubugome, abana batigishijwe icyigisho gikwiriye ngo barerwe neza bazi bike gusa by'inshingano bafite ku babyeyi babo. Akenshi uko ababyeyi babo bagize ibyo babagirira, barushaho kuba indashima no kutabubaha.

Rwose, ababyeyi ni bo bafite mu ntoki zabo umunezero w'abana babo wo mu gihe kizaza. Bahawe umurimo w'ingenzi wo kurema ingeso z'abana. Inyigisho bigishijwe mu bwana zizabakurikira mu mibereho yabo yose. Ababyeyi babiba imbuto zizakura zikera imbuto mbi cyangwa nziza. Bashobora gutuma abahungu n'abakobwa babo bagira umunezero cyangwa umubabaro. ⁶

Ababyeyi bukwiye kumvikana

Abana bafite kamere yo gukunda ibasha guhinduka vuba. Banyurwa vuba kandi bakababara vuba. Ababyeyi b'abagore bashobora kwiboheraho imitima y'abana babo, babikoresheje kubayobora neza mu magambo no mu mirimo. Kubagaragariza ubukana no kubarushya ni amafuti akomeye. Gushikama gushyize hamwe no kuyobora gutuje ni byo bikwiriye mu byo kuyobora abo mu rugo bose. Vugana ibyo ushaka ububwaneza, uyobore utekereza, kandi ukore icyo uvuze utagamburuye. ⁷

Ababyeyi ntibakwiriye kwibagirwa imyaka y'ubwana, uko bifuzaga kugirirwa impuhwe no gukundwa, n'uburyo bababaraga iyo bakangarwaga bagacyahanwa uburakari. Bakwiriye kongera kuba bato mu bitekerezo byabo maze bagasubiza ubwenge bwabo hasi kugira ngo basobanukirwe n'iby'abana babo bashaka. Nyamara bakwiriye kubahwa n'abana babo biturutse ku gukomeza iyo bavuze bivanze n'urukundo. Ijambo ry'ababyeyi rikwiriye kubahwa rwose. ⁸

[115] Ubutegetsu bw'urugo budashikamye burababaza cyane, ni bubi rwose nk'aho butabayeho rwose. Kandi hahora habazwa ikibazo ngo: Kuki abana bafite ababyeyi b'abanyadini ari bo bananirana, basuzugura, kandi baba abagome? Impamvu ibitera ituruka mu mimirere y'iwabo. Niba ababyeyi batumvikanye bakwiriye kuva aho abana bari kugeza ubwo baza kuba bumvikanye.

⁵ 4T 313;

⁶ IT 392, 393;

⁷ 3T 532;

⁸ IT 388;

Niba ababyeyi bafatanyije muri uyu murimo wo kurera, umwana azamenya icyo ashakwaho. Ariko niba se agaragarishije amagambo cyangwa indoro yuko atemeye uburyo nyina w'umwana amurera; akiyumvamo yuko nyina akabije cyane maze agatekereza yuko akwiriye gukora abikoresheje kumushyeshyenga no kumunezeza, umwana azononekara. Bidatinze aziga yuko abasha gukora uko yishakiye. Ababyeyi bakorera aba babo icyo cyaha babarwaho ko ari bo barimbuye imitima yabo.⁹

Ababyeyi bakwiriye kubanza kwiga kwitegeka, nibwo bazarushaho gutegeka abana babo. Igihe cyose bananiwe kwitegeka, bakavugana kandi bagakorana uburakari, baba bacumuye ku Mana. Bakwiriye kubanza kujya inama n'abana babo bakabereka neza ibibi bakoze, bakabereka icyaha cyabo, bakabumvisha yuko batatumuye ku babyeyi babo gusa, ahubwo bacumuye no ku Mana. Mujye musabira abana banyu mufite imitima yorohejwe n'impuhwe n'umubabaro w'ibibi byabo mbere yo kubamenyesha ikibi bakoze. Ubwo ni bwo kubahugura kwanyu kuzatuma abana banyu batabanga. Bazabakunda. Bazabona yuko mutabahaniye ko babaruhije, cyangwa kubwo kubagaragariza ko mubanze, ahubwo bazamenya ko ari inshingano ko mutabahaniye kubagirira neza, kugira ngo be kurekerwa aho ngo bakurire mu cyaha.¹⁰

Akaga ko kurerana ubukana bwinshi cyane

Hariho imiryango myinshi ifite abana bagaragara ko bigishijwe neza mu gihe barerwaga; ariko iyo imbaraga yabateraga kumvira amategeko ivuyeho, bagaragara ko badashoboye gutekereza, no gukora cyangwa kwihitiramo ubwabo

Kurereza abasore igitsure, utabateye gutekereza ubinyujije mu buryo buboneye no gukora ubwabo nk'uko babashije, nk'uko ubwenge bwabo bungana, kugira ngo ibyo bibabashishe gukora mu bitekerezo, no kwiyumvamo ko bakwiriye kwiyubaha, no kwiringira mu bwenge bwabo ko bashobora kugira icyo bakora, bizatuma baba abantu bafite intege nke mu bwenge no mu ngeso. Ni bageza mu gihe cyo kwikorera, bazagaragaza ko barezwe nk'inyamaswa, batigishijwe. Ubushake bwabo, mu kigwi cyo kuba bwarayobowe, bwahatiwe kumvira babikoreshejwe n'ababyeyi n'abigisha babikoresha ubukana. Abo babyeyi n'abigisha birata yuko bafite ubutegetsu busesuye ku bwenge, no ku bushake bw'abana barera, baretse uko kwirata kwabo, batunganya imibereho yo mu gihe kizaza y'abana bariho bahatwa cyangwa batinyishwa kugira ngo bumvire. Abo bameze rwose nk'aho batiteguye gufatanya inshingano zo mu mibereho iruhije. Abigisha nk'abo banezwe nuko bafite ububasha ku bwenge bw'abigishwa babo si abigisha beza, nubwo imigirire yabo yo muri icyo gihe ari iyo gushyeshya.

[116]

Akenshi bakunda kwifata, bagakoresha ububasha bwabo basuherewe, batagira ibambe, ibyo bigatuma batabasha kwigarurira imitima y'abana babo n'abigishwa. Iyaba biyegerezaga abana, maze bakabereka ko babakunda, kandi bakagaragaza ko bishimiye ibyo bahirimbana byose, ndetse n'ibikino byabo, rimwe na rimwe ndetse bakaba nk'abana mu bandi, babashije gutera abana kunezerwa cyane, bigatuma babakunda kandi bakabiringira. Abana bakubaha, kandi bagakunda ubutegetsu bw'ababyeyi n'ubw'abigisha babo.

Ubundi kandi, abasore ntibakwiriye kwihorerwa ngo batekereze kandi bakore ibinyuranye n'inama z'ababyeyi babo n'iz'abigisha babo. Abana bakwiriye kwigishwa kwemerera kugirwa inama no kuyoborwa n'ababyeyi babo n'abigisha babo. Bakwiriye kwigishwa yuko ibitekerezo byabo bikwiriye kumvikana n'ibitekerezo by'ababyeyi babo

⁹ AH 310-315;

¹⁰ IT 398;

n'iby'abigisha babo, kandi ngo bamenye akamaro ko kwitondera inama zabo. Maze mu gihe bazaba batakiyoborwa n'ababyeyi babo n'abigisha babo, ingeso zabo ntizizasa n'urubingo runyeganyezwa n'umuyaga. ¹¹

Gukundira abana gukurira mu bujiji ni icyaha

[117] Ababyeyi bamwe bananiwe kwigisha abana babo ubwenge bw'iby'idini, kandi birengagije ubwenge bwabo bw'ishuri. Byombi ntibyari bikwiriye kwirengagizwa. Ubwenge bw'abana bukunda gukora, ariko iyo budakoreshejwe imirimo y'umubiri, cyangwa ngo buhugire mu kwiga, bujya mu kaga k'ingeso mbi. Ni icyaha ku babyeyi kwemerera abana gukurira mu bujiji. Bakwiriye kubabonera ibitabo by'ingiramumaro kandi binejeje, kandi bakwiriye kubigisha gukora, no kugira amasaha yo gukoresha umubiri, n'amasaha yo kwiga gusoma. Ababyeyi bakwiriye gushaka kungura ubwenge bw'abana babo no gushyira mbere ubuhanga bw'ubwenge bwabo. Ubwenge bwaterewe iyo, butigishijwe, ntibukura kandi burononekara. Satani akoresha umwanya we, maze akigisha ubwenge bunebwa. ¹²

Umurimo w'umubyeyi w'umugore utangirira ku ruhinja rwe, akwiriye kuyobora ubushake n'ingeso z'umwana we, akazitegeka, akamwigisha kumvira. Uko umwana akomeza gukura, ntiyoro shyeye ukuboko kwe. Umubyeyi wese w'umugore akwiriye kugira umwanya wo kujya inama n'abana be, akabamenyeshya ibibi byabo maze akabigisha uburyo butunganye. Ababyeyi b'Abakristo bakwiriye kumenya yuko bigisha kandi batunganyiriza abana babo kuba abana b'Imana. Kuba umunyadini ushyitse kw'abana guterwa n'inyigisho bigishijwe, n'ingeso batojwe bakiri bato. Niba ubushake bwabo butorohejwe ngo bwemere kumvira ubushake bw'ababyeyi, bizaba umurimo ukomeye kwiga icyigisho mu myaka izakurikiraho. Mbega umuruhu ukomeye, mbega intambara, gutera ubushake butigeze kumenyerezwa kumvira iby'Imana ishaka! Ababyeyi birengagiza uyu murimo w'ingenzi bakora ifuti rikomeye, kandi bagacumura ku bana babo no ku Mana. ¹³

Babyeyi, nimunanirwa kwigisha abana banyu ubwenge Imana yagize inshingano yo kubigisha, amaherezo muzabibazwa. Amaherezo yabyo ntazaba ku bana banyu gusa. Nk'uko iyo igitovu kimwe cyemerewe gukurira mu murima cyera ubwoko bwacyo, ni ko ibyaha byatewe no kwirengaza kwanyu birimbura ababishimikiriye bese. ¹⁴

[118] Umuvumo w'Imana uzagera ku babyeyi bakiranirwa. Ntibatera amahwa azabakomeretsa bakiri mu isi gusa, ahubwo bazabona ibyo gukiranirwa kwabo imanza zizaterurwa. Abana benshi bazahaguruka mu rubanza bacireho iteka ababyeyi babo kuko batababujije gukora ibibi, maze bavuge ko ari bo babarimbuje. Ibambe ritari iry'ukuri, n'urukundo ruhumye by'ababyeyi bibatera kugira urwitwazo rw'amafuti y'abana babo maze bakirengagiza kubahana, ibyo bigatuma abana bazimira, maze amaraso yabo akazaba ku babyeyi bakiranirwa. ¹⁵

Ububi bw'ubunebwe

Neretswe yuko ibyaha byinshi biterwa n'ubunebwe. Amaboko n'ubwenge bikora ntibibona igihe cyo kwita ku gishuko cyose umwanzi azana, ariko amaboko n'ubwonko

¹¹ 3T 132-135;

¹² IT 398, 399;

¹³ IT 390,391;

¹⁴ CG 115;

¹⁵ IT 219;

binebwa byose bihora byiteguye gutegekwa na Satani. Iyo ubwenge budakoreshejwe neza, bwibera mu bidatunganye. Ababyeyi bakwiriye kwigisha abana yuko ubunebwe ari icyaha. ¹⁶

Nta kintu gitera gukora ibibi rwose kiruta kurekera abana aho bakaba ibyigenge, bakabihorera bakanebwa, bakagira imibereho itagambirira, ntibagire icyo bakora, cyangwa bakikorera uko bishakiye. Ubwenge bw'abana bugira umuhati, none niba budakoreshejwe ibyiza n'iby'ingiramumaro, ntibuzabura kwerekera ku bibi. Mu gihe ari byiza kandi bikwiriye kuruhuka, bakwiriye kwigishwa gukora, bakagira amasaha y'akamenyero yo gukora imyitozo ngororamubiri bakagira kandi n'ayo gusoma no kwiga. Mujye mureba ko bahabwa ibitabo by'ingiramumaro kandi bishimishije. ¹⁷

Abana benshi, kubwo gushaka guteteshwa no gufashwa mu byo bakora, bakunda gucika intege no gushaka kuva ku murimo umwe bajya ku wundi. Nuko iyo ngeso mbi bakayikurana. Icyo bakoze cyose kikabananira. Kuko batigishijwe kudacogora mu gihe bageze mu bibakomereye. Ababyeyi ntibakwiriye kwemerera abana babo gutegekwa n'ubwo bushake bwo guhinduranya. Ntibakwiriye guhugira mu bindi ngo bibabuze igihe cyo kubigisha. Amagambo make yo kubakomeza, cyangwa se ubufasha buke mu gihe gikwiriye, byabakomeza mu gihe cy'akaga no gucogora, maze bamara kubona umurimo bibwiraga ko ukomeye urangiye, bikabatera kurushaho gukora neza. ¹⁸

Abana bateteshajwe kandi bamenyereye gukorerwa bahora babyiringiye; maze icyo bari biringiye bata kibona bakababara kandi bagacogora. Bene iyo ngeso izajya iboneka mu mibereho yabo; ntacyo bazimarira, bazajya bisunga abandi ngo babafashe, biringire ko ari bo bagira icyo babamarira. Kandi iyo bahakaniwe, ndetse n'igihe bamaze gukura bakaba abagabo n'abagore, batekereza yuko bagiriwe nabi, nuko bakabunza imitima mu isi, bakananirwa kubyihanganira, bakivovota kandi bagahagarika umutima kuko ikintu cyose kitabamereye nk'uko bashaka. ¹⁹

Umugore aba yigiriye nabi cyane kandi ayigiriye n'ab'urugo rwe igihe akora imirimo ye n'iyabo, igihe atashya inkwi kandi akavoma amazi, ndetse akabatura intorezo akasa, naho umugabo n'abahungu bakicara iruhande rw'umuriro bakaganira, bakanezerwa. Ntabwo Imana yagambiriye yuko abagore n'abatagarugori baba ibiretwa by'ab'ingo zabo. Akenshi umubyeyi aremererwa no guhagarika umutima mu gihe abana be batigishijwe gufatanya mu mirimo y'imihira. Amaherezo yabyo arasaza maze agapfa akenyutse, agasiga abana be ari cyo cyari igihe umubyeyi yari akwiriye kuyobora ibirenge byabo bitaramenya iyo bijya. Iryo futi ni irya nde?

Abagabo bakwiriye gukora uko bashoboye kose kwatuma abagore badahagarika umutima ahubwo bakanezerwa. Ntabwo ubunebwe bukwiye guhabwa akito cyangwa kwemerwa mu bana. kuko bidatinze buba ingeso. ²⁰

Babyeyi nimuyobore abana banyu kuri Kristo

Abana bashobora kwifuzwa gukora ibyiza bashobora kugambirira mu mitima yabo kumvira no kugirira neza ababyeyi cyangwa abarezi babo ariko bakennye gufashwa no guterwa ubutwari nabo. Bashobora kugira imigambi myiza; ariko keretse ingeso zabo

¹⁶ IT 3951

¹⁷ AH 284;

¹⁸ 3T 147, 148;

¹⁹ IT 392, 393;

²⁰ CT 180, 181;

zitewe imbaraga n'adini n'imibereho yabo itegezwe n'ubuntu buvugurura bw'Imana, naho ubundi bazananirwa kugera ku gikwiriye.

[120] Ababyeyi bakwiriye kongera umwete wabo kubw'agakiza k'abana babo. Bakwiriye kubigisha bakiranutse, bataretse ngo babe ari bo bishakashakira ubwenge nk'uko bashoboye. Abasore ntibakwiriye kwemererwa kwiga ibyiza bivanze n'ibibi bibwira yuko mu gihe kizaza ibyiza bizaneshya maze ibibi bikaneshwa. Ibibi ni byo biziyongera kurusha ibyiza.

Babyeyi, mukwiriye gutangira kwigisha abana banyu bakiri bato cyane, kugira ngo amaherezo bazabe Abakristo. Umuhati wanyu wose ukwiriye kuba uwo kubahesha agakiza. Mugenze nkaho bashyiriwe mu maboko yanyu kuba abakwiriye kuba amabuye y'igiciro cyinshi yo kurabagiranira mu bwami bw'Imana. Mwitonde uko mubaryamisha ngo basinzirire hejuru y'umwobo wo kurimbuka mwibwira ibitari byo ngo ntabwo baragera ku rugero rwo kugira icyo bamenya. Cyangwa ngo ntibarakura bihagije ngo bihane ibyaha byabo kandi ngo bemere Kristo.

Ababyeyi bakwiriye gusobanurira abana babo no kubumvisha iby'inama y'agakiza kugira ngo ubwenge bwabo bukiri buke bumenye ibyayo neza. Abana bafite imyaka munani, cyangwa cumi n'ibiri y'ubukuru, baba bakuze bihagije byatuma babwirwa ibyo kwizera kwabo. Ntimukigishe abana banyu ngo mu gihe kizaza nibwo bazaba bakuze ngo bihane bizere iby'ukuri. Iyo abana bato bigishijwe neza, bashobora gutunganya ingeso zabo bakemera ko ari abanyabyaha kandi bakemera iby'inzira y'agakiza muri Kristo. Abagabura kenshi cyane ntibita ku by'agakiza k'abana kandi ntibabitaho nk'uko bikwiriye. Imyanya ifite agaciro k'izahabu yo gususurutsa imitima y'abana, akenshi ishira nta cyo imaze. ²¹

[121] Yemwe babyeyi b'abagabo n'abagore, mbese musobanukirwa n'akamaro ko kurinda abana banyu uburangare n'ingeso zonona? Mwemerere abana banyu kubana n'abantu bafite ingeso zikwiriye bonyine. Ntimukabakundire ko bazerera nimugoroba keretse muzi aho bari n'icyo bakora. Mujye mubigisha ingeso zo kwera. Niba mwarirengagije kubigisha umurongo ku murongo, itegeko ku itegeko, aha bikeya, hariya bikeya, ngaho nimutangire gukora inshingano zanyu nonaha. Nimukore ibyo mwashinzwe mukorere iki gihe n'igihe kizahoraho. Ntihakagire undi muni uhita muticujije ku bana banyu ko mwabirengagije. Mubabwire ko mushaka noneho gukora umurimo wanyu mwahawe n'Imana. Mubasabe kubafasha guhindura ingeso. Mugire umwete mwinshi wo gucungura igihe cyashize. Ntimukongere kugira ingeso y'itorero ry'i Lawodokiya. Ndahendahenda ab'urugo rwose mu izina ry'Umwami ngo berekane ishusho yabo nyakuri. Mugorore itorero imuhira iwanyu. ²²

Ntimukirengagize iby'ubwenge bukennye

Neretswe yuko mu gihe ababyeyi bubaha Imana bacyaha abana babo, bakwiriye kwiga imico n'ingeso byabo, kandi bagashakashaka kumenya ibyo bifuzwa. Ababyeyi bamwe bamenya neza cyane ibyo abana babo bifuzwa byerekeye iby'imibereho yo mu isi; igihe barwaye babarwaza neza kandi babikiranutsemo, maze bagatekereza yuko inshingano yabo irangiye. Aha barafudika. Niho umurimo wabo uba ugutangira. Iby'ubwenge bukennye bikwiriye kwitabwaho. Bigomba ubuhanga kugira ngo ukoreshe imiti ikwiriye gukiza umutima wakomeretse.

²¹ IT 396-400;

²² 7166, 67;

Abana bafite ibigeragezo bikomeye byo kwihanirwa, bibabaza byo mu mico yabo nk'uko biba no ku bakuze. Ababyeyi nabo ntabwo bahwanye mu bihe byose. Akenshi bahora bashobewe. Bakora bahuzagurika kandi bashidikanya. Satani arabarwanya, maze bakumvira ibishuko bye. Bavugana ubukana, mu buryo burakaza abana babo, maze rimwe na rimwe bakaba abanyamwaga n'abinuba. Abo bana nabo bakagira uwo mutima, ababyeyi batiteguye kubafasha, kuko ari bo ntandaro y'ako kaga. Rimwe na rimwe ibintu byose bisa n'aho bigenda nabi. Habaho kwinuba impande zose, maze bose bakagira igihe kiruhanya kibabaje. Ababyeyi baherereza umugayo ku bana babo bakabatekereza ko ari abanyagasuzuguro cyane n'ibigande, ko ari abana babi cyane mu isi, kandi ari bo ubwabo bateye uwo muvurungano.

Ababyeyi bamwe babyukisha impagarara nyinshi kunanirwa kwitegeka kwabo. Mu kigwi cyo kubwirana abana ineza ngo bakore iki cyangwa kiriya, babategesha ijwi ribakangara, maze muri icyo gihe mu minwa yabo hakavamo gucyaha no gukangara kandi abana batari babikwiriye. Babyeyi mwe, iyo ngeso mugirira abana banyu yonona umunezero n'ishyaka ryo gukora ibyiza bari bafite. Bakora ibyo mubategetse, bidatewe n'urukundo, ahubwo bitewe n'uko batahangara gukora ibinyuranye na byo. Umutima wabo utabirimo. Biba umurimo uruhije mu kigwi cyo kunezeza, maze akenshi ibyo bika-batera kwibagirwa ibyo mubategetse, bikabongerera uburakari, bigatuma abana barushaho kuba babi cyane, Amafuti yabo akomeza kugenzurwa, ingeso zabo mbi zikamshaho kuba-garagarira, kugeza ubwo bacogora, ntibabe baeyita ku kuba beza cyangwa kutaba bo.

[122]

Abana bawe ntibakabone wije mu maso. Niba baguye mu gishuko, maze hanyuma bakabimenya bakihana ikibi bakoze, ubababarire nk'uko wiringiye kubabarirwa na so wo mu ijuru. Ubigishanye ineza, maze ubabohere ku mutima wawe. Iki ni gihe cy'akaga ku bana. Ibishuko bizabazenguruka impande zose kugira ngo bibakwambure, nyamara ukwiriye kubirwanya. Jya ubigisha kukugira ibyiringiro byabo, Jya ureka bakongorere mu matwi ibibababaza n'ibibanezeza. Nubakomeza muri ibyo, uzabakiza imitego myinshi Satani yaringanirije ibirenge byabo bitaramenya iyo byerekeza. Ntugakomerere abana bawe ngo wibagirwe ko nawe wari umwana, kandi ngo wibagirwe yuko ari abana. Ntukabategeho ko baba intungane cyangwa ngo ugerageze kubagira abagabo n'abagore mu mwanya muto mu byo bakora. Nugenza utyo, uzakinga urugi rw'inzira y'ibyo wari kubakorera, maze ubayobore ahari ibishuko bibagirira nabi. maze abandi bahumane ubwenge bwabo bukiri buto utarakanguka ngo ubakize akaga. ²³

Ntihakagire ubwo uhana umwana urakaye

Niba abana banyu ari abanyagasuzuguro, bakwiriye guhanwa. Mu gihe mutarabahana, mujye mujya ahiherereye, musabe Imana koroshya no gutuza imitima y'abana banyu kandi ibahe ubwenge bwo kumenya kubafasha. Ntabwo nari nabona na rimwe iyi nzira ibura kugira umumaro. Ntabwo mushobora kumvisha abana banyu iby'umwuka igihe umutima w'umubyeyi wuzuwe n'uburakari.

Mukwiriye guhanisha abana banyu urukundo. Ntimukabakundire ko bakora ibyo bishakiye kugeza ubwo murakara, ngo mubone kubahana. Bene uko guhana gufasha ibibi gusa mu kigwi cyo kubivura.

Kurakarira umwana wacumuye byongera ibibi. Bibyutsa uburakari bukaze bw'umwana kandi bikamutera kwiyumvamo yuko utamwitayeho. Yibwira yuko iyaba wari umwitayeho utaba wamugenjeje utyo.

[123]

²³ IT 384-387;

Mbese mutekereza yuko Imana itazi uburyo abo bana bahanwa? Irabizi, kandi izi n’umugisha wari kuboneka iyo uwo murimo wo guhana ukorwa mu buryo bwo kumwiyegereza kuruta kumuhata. ²⁴

Akamaro ko kuba umunyakuri ku bana

Ababyeyi bakwiriye kuba ibyitegererezo byo kuba abanyakuri, kuko iki ari icyigisho cya buri muni gikwiriye gushimangirwa mu mutima w’umwana. Gahunda itayoba ni yo ikwiriye gutegeka ababyeyi mu byo bakora byose mu mibereho yabo, cyane cyane igihe bigisha kandi barera abana babo. “Umuntu, naho ari umwana, amenyekanira ku byo akora, niba umurimo we uboneye, kandi utunganye.” Umutegarugori ukeneye ubwenge bumukwiriye, kandi udakurikiza uko ayobowe n’Uwiteka. ashobora kwigisha abana be kuba abashukanyi n’indyarya. Ingeso zakunzwe zishobora gukomera cyane kugeza aho kubeshya biba ingeso ibaye nko guhumeka. Kuryarya kukaba mu mwanya wo gukiranuka n’ukuri.

Babyeyi ntimukabeshye na gato; ntimukavuge ibinyoma na gato mu byo mwigisha cyangwa mu cyitegererezo mutanga. Nimushaka ko abana banyu baba abanyakuri, mube abanyakuri ubwanyu. Mube abakiranutsi n’abatayobagurika. Kuko iyo abategarugori bamenyereye kubeshya no kutaba abanyakuri, abana bakurikiza icyitegererezo cyabo

Ni ikintu cy’ingenzi ko mu mibereho y’umutegarugori habamo gukiranuka mu bintu byose, kandi ni ingenzi mu byo kurera abana kwigisha abakobwa n’abahungu bakiri bato ko badakwiriye kubeshya cyangwa kuriganya gato mu tuntu duto hanyuma y’utundi. ²⁵

Akamaro ko gukuza ingeso

[124] Imana yahaye ababyeyi umurimo wabo, wo gutera ingeso z’abana babo gukurikiza icyitegererezo cyo mu ijuru. Kubw’ubuntu bwayo bashobora gusohoza umurimo wabo; ariko bizagomba kwihangana, umwete mwinshi, gushikama no guhitamo bitabuze ngo bayobore ubushake kandi bigomwe kurakara. Umurima waraye umeramo amahwa n’imikeri.

Ushaka kubona umusaruro ugize umumaro cyangwa mwiza, akwiriye kubanza gutunganya ubutaka maze akabiba imbuto, hanyuma akajya azibagara akarandura urwiri kandi agahinga ubutaka ngo bworohwe, nibwo imyaka myiza izarabya ururabo maze imwishyure cyane uburyo yafashe neza umurima we n’uko yakoze.

Kurema ingeso ni wo murimo w’ingenzi uruta iyindi abantu bahawe, kandi ntabwo kwiga ibyayo cyane byigeze kuba ingenzi nk’ubu. Nta gihe cyigeze kubaho kimeze nk’iki: ntabwo abasore n’inkumi bigeze guhura n’akaga gakomeye mbere hose nk’ako muri iki gihe. ²⁶

Imbaraga y’ingeso ikomoka ku bintu bibiri. ari byo: imbaraga y’ubushake n’imbaraga yo kwitegeka. Abasore benshi barafudika igihe bahwanya imbaraga y’irari ribi n’imbaraga itera ingeso nziza, ariko mu kuri umuntu utegekwa n’irari ribi aba ari umunyantege nke. Gukomera nyakuri n’ubupfura bw’umuntu bigaragarira ku mbaraga z’ibyo yanesheje si ku mbaraga z’ibyamunesheje. Umuntu urusha abandi imbaraga ni unesha irari rimutera gushaka kwangiza, maze akemera kubabarira abanzi be. Bene abo ni bo ntwari nyakuri.

²⁴ CG 244, 245;

²⁵ CG 151, 152;

²⁶ CG 169;

bwana n'akaga ko mu busore, ntazamenya imbaraga y'amasengesho yasabiye imibereho y'abana be kugeza ku munsu w'urubanza. Niba kwizera kumufatanyije n'Umwana w'Imana, ukuboko kw'ineza kwa nyina kubasha gufata umuhungu we kukamukura mu mbaraga y'ibishuko. Kubasha kubuza umukobwa we kwishimira icyaha. Igihe irari rirwanira kuba ari ryo ritegeka, imbaraga y'urukundo no gutesha, n'umwete, n'imico myiza itadebuka ya nyina bishobora kwerekeza umutima ku ruhanda rw'ukuri.³⁵

Numara gukorera abana bawe inshingano zawe ubikiranutsemo, ubashyire Imana maze uyisabe kugufasha. Uyibwire yuko wakoze umugabane wawe, maze usabe Imana gukora uwayo mugabane, uwo utabasha gukora. Uyisabe koroshya ingeso zabo, ibagire abagwaneza n'imfura ibikoresheje Umwuka Wera. Izakumva usenga. Izakunda gusubiza amasengesho yawe. Yagutegekesheje Ijambo ryayo kujya "uhana abana bawe, ariko atari ukubatakisha" kandi Ijambo ryayo rikwiriye kumvirwa muri ibyo.³⁶

Mubigishe kubaha n'ikinyabupfura

Imana yategetse ko hakwiriye kubahwa cyane cyane abasaza. Iravuga iti: "Uruyenzi rw'imvi ni ikamba ry'icyubahiro, Biboneshwa no kujya mu nzira yo gukiranuka." Imigani 16:31.

Bivuga iby'intambara zarwanywe, no kunesha kwabayeho; iby'imitwari yahetswe, n'ibishuko byarwanyijwe. Bivuga iby'ibirenge birushye bigeze hafi yo kuruhuka, n'iby'imyanya yenda kubamo ubusa vuba. Mujye mufasha abana gutekereza ibyo, bazorohesha inzira y'abasaza ubupfura no kubaha, kandi bazazana ubuntu n'ubwiza mu mibereho yabo ya gisore nibita kuri iri tegeko ngo: "Ujye uhagurukira umeze imvi, wubahe umusaza." Abalewi 19:32.³⁷

Ikinyabupfura ni impano imwe mu mpano z'Umwuka, kandi gikwiriye kugirwa na bese. Gifite imbaraga zo koroshya kamere itari kubura kuba inkazi n'inkamba, kita-habaye. Abavugaga yuko ari abayoboke ba Kristo, kandi bakaba ari inkazi, bagira nabi, basuzugura, ntibigiye kuri Yesu. Ukuri kwabo ntikwaba gushidikanywa, gutungana kwabo ntikwaba gufite amakemwa; ariko ukuri no gutungana ntibizahongerera ubuze ineza n'ikinyabupfura.³⁸

[129]

³⁵ AH 266;

³⁶ CG 256, 257;

³⁷ Kd. 244;

³⁸ I'K 237.

Turiho dusatira iherezo ry’isi vuba cyane, kandi ni ikintu cy’ingenzi ko tumenya akamaro k’ubwenge bwigishirizwa mu mashuri yacu ko bukwiye gutandukana n’ubwigirwa mu mashuri yo mu isi. ¹

Ibitekerezo byacu ku by’ubwenge ni bikeya cyane kandi ni bigufi cyane. Hakenwe ubwenge buruseho, n’umugambi urushijeho gukomera. Ubwenge nyakuri bufitse icyo busobanuye kiruta gusoma ibyigisho mu mashuri. Busobanura kwitegura kuruse uk’ubu bugingo buriho ubu. Bukwiye gukoresha impagarike yose, kandi bugakoresha igihe cyose cyo kubaho gishobokeye umuntu. Ni ugufatanyiriza hamwe kw’imbaraga y’umubiri, n’iy’ubwenge n’iy’iby’umwuka. Buringanyiriza umwigisha kwishimira umurimo akorera muri iyi si. n’umunezero uruseho w’umurimo urushijeho kuba mugari mu isi izaza. ²

Mu buryo bwumvikana rwose, umurimo w’uburezi n’umurimo wo gucungura ni umwe; kuko mu burezi no mu gueungura, “nta rundi rufatiro umuntu abasha gushyiraho, keretse urwashyizweho, ni Yesu Kristo.” ³

Kugarura umuntu ngo ashire hamwe n’Imana, guhesha umuntu agaciro no gutunganya kamere ye, kugira ngo abashe kongera kugira ishusho y’Umuremyi, ni wo mugambi ukomeye w’ubwenge bwose no kurerwa byo mu mibereho. Uwo murimo w’ingenzi cyane ni wo watumye Umukiza asiga ijuru, akaza muri iyi si yigize umuntu, kugira ngo abashe kwigisha abantu uburyo bwo kubona ubugingo burushijeho kuba bwiza. ⁴

[131] Biroroshye cyane kujyanwa n’inama z’iby’isi, n’ingeso n’imigenzo byayo maze ntube ugitekereza ukundi iby’igihe turimo, cyangwa iby’umurimo ukomeye ukwiriye gukorwa, kurusha uko abo mu minsi ya Nowa bari maze. Hariho akaga karenze ako twibwira kuko abigisha bacu bazanyura mu bimeze nk’iby’Abayuda bakoraga, bagakurikiza ingeso, n’imigenzo n’inyigisho Imana itatanze. Bamwe bagundira ingeso za kera bakazishikamaho, bagakunda n’ibyigisho bitari bimwe bitagira umumaro, nkaho ibyo ari byo bizabahashe agakiza Iyo bagenje batyo, batera umugongo umurimo ukomeye w’Imana maze bakigisha abigishwa ubwenge budashyitse kandi ubi. ⁵

Hakwiriye kubaho abagabo n’abagore bakwiriye gukora mu itorero kandi bakigisha abasore bacu kugira umurimo bakora w’ingenzi, kugira ngo abantu babashe kuzanwa ngo barebe Yesu. Amashuri twashinze akwiriye kuba ari cyo agambirira, ntakurikize gahunda yashyizweho n’amashuri y’andi matorero, cyangwa iyashyizweho n’amasemineri n’amakoleji yo mu isi. Ayo mashuri akwiriye kugira gahunda yo hejuru rwose, muri yo ntihaboneke cyangwa ngo harangwe ingeso zo kutizera Imana. Abigishwa bakwiriye kwigishanywa Ubukristo bukwiye, kandi Bibiliya ikwiriye kuba ari yo iba igitabo cyo kwigiramo cy’ingenzi kiruta ibindi byose. ⁶

¹ CT 56;

² Kd. 13;

³ Hd. 30;

⁴ CT 49;

⁵ 6T 150

⁶ FH 231;

Itorero ni umuntu wese, niba tuzahagarara mu rubanza, dukwiriye kwihatira kwigisha abasore bacu kugira ngo babe bakwiriye gukora mu migabane y'uburyo bwose y'umurimo ukomeye twahawe. Dukwiriye kugira inama z'ubwenge kugira ngo ubwenge bushyitse bw'abafite impano bubashe gukomezwa no kuyoborwa neza, no gutunganywa mu buryo bukurikije gahunda yo hejuru cyane, kugira ngo umurimo wa Kristo udakomwa mu nkokora no kubura abakozi b'abanyabwenge, babasha gukorana umurimo wabo umuhati no gukiranuka. ¹¹

Ubufashu bwiza bw'amashuri yacu

Ababyeyi b'abagabo n'ab'abagore bakwiriye gufatanya n'umwigisha, bagakora bafite umwete kugira ngo abana babo bahinduke. Bakwiriye guhirimbanira kuvugurura ubushake bw'iby'umwuka mu rugo bukaba bushyitse kandi bakabareresha ibyokurya no guhugura k'Uwiteka. Bakwiriye kugira umugabane w'umunsi batanga buri munsi wo kwiga n'uwo kwigana n'abana babo. Uko ni ko bashobora kugira igihe cyo kwiga igihe cy'umunezero kandi kigize icyo cyunguye, kandi ibyiringiro byabo biziyongera muri ubwo buryo bwo gushakashaka agakiza k'abana babo. ¹²

[134] Abigishwa bamwe basubira iwabo bivovota kandi baganya, maze ababyeyi n'Abakristo bo mu itorero bagategera amatwi amagambo yabo y'agakabyo yerekeye ku ruhande rumwe. Nyamara bari kuba bagize neza iyo bazirikana yuko ayo magambo afite impande ebyiri; ariko aho kuzirikana ibyo, bemerera ibyo bitekerezo biyobya ko byubaka urusika hagati yabo n'ishuri rikuru. Nuko bagatangira kugira ubwoba, bakabaririza, bakagira gushidikanya ku byerekeye uburyo ishuri nyoborwa. Bene ubwo buryo burangiza cyane. Amagambo yo kutanyurwa akwira nk'indwara yandura, kandi amagambo yamaze kugera mu bwenge kuyahanagura birakomeye. Icyo gitekerezo gikwizwa no kugisubiramwo hato na hato, kugeza ubwo kingana umusozi, nyamara iyo baba barabigenzuye baba barasanze yuko nta futi riri ku bigisha. Ahubwo ko bakoraga umurimo wabo gusa, bashaka ko amategeko y'ishuri akurikizwa, bitamera bityo ishuri rikaba ryakwangirika.

Iyaba ababyeyi bishyiraga mu mwanya w'abigisha maze bakareba uburyo bigomba kurushya kwigisha ishuri ry'abigishwa amagana b'imyaka itandukanye kandi bafite ibitekerezo bitandukanye, babashije gutekereza bakareba ibintu mu bundi buryo. Baba bakwiriye kuzirikana yuko abana bamwe batigeze bigishirizwa iwabo. Kuba bararekewe aho batigishijwe kumvira, bigomba kuruhanya kubakura muri ubwo buryo bashyirwa mu mwanya ubashyira mu mategeko akomeye nk'ayigishwa umutwe w'abasirikari. Hatagize igikorera abana birengagijwe n'ababyeyi batabaye abizerwa, ntabwo bazemerwa na Yesu. Hatabonetse imbaraga iyobora yo kubafasha, bazaba imburamumaro muri ubu bugingo kandi ntibazagire umugabane mu bugingo buzaza. ¹³

Ababyeyi benshi b'abagabo n'abagore bagira ifuti ryo kunanirwa gufasha umwigisha ukiranuka. Abasore n'abana, kubwo kudasobanukirwa, no kuba bataraca akenge aken-shi ntibasonanukirwa n'inama n'uburyo bw'umwigisha. Igihe bageze imuhira bavuga ibyavuzwe n'ibyakozwe mu ishuri, nuko abo mu rugo bakabiganira, nuko bagahinyura imigenzereze y'umwigisha bimazeyo, abo bana bahigira icyigisho kitaruhije iyigwa. Igihe cyose babwiye gukora icyo batamenyereye, cyangwa se bakabwirwa kwiga ibikomeye, birukira ku babyeyi babo batazi ukuri kugira ngo babatere imbabazi. Uko niko umutima

¹¹ CT43;

¹² 6T 199;

¹³ 4T 428,429;

uhagaze no kutanyuwa bitangira, maze umutwari w’umwigisha ukarushaho kuremera. Nyamara ako kage kose kaba gahagarikiwe n’ababyeyi batagira icyo bazi. Nuko amafuti yo mu ngeso yagombaga gukurwaho n’inyigisho, agakomeza akajya mbere uko imyaka itashye, yonona kandi yangiza ingeso z’uyafite kugeza ubwo azaba imbura umumaro. ¹⁴

Abigisha bayoborwa n’Imana

Uwiteka akorana n’umwigisha wese witanze; kandi kubimenya bifiteye akamaro umwigisha ubwe. Abigisha bayoborwa n’Imana baherwa ubuntu n’ukuri mu Mwuka Wera kugira ngo babifatanye n’abana. Bategukwa n’Umwigisha uruta abandi bese bazwi mu isi, mbega uburyo kutayoborwa na we byabatera kugira umutima w’inabi n’ijwi rikaze ryuzuye umujinya! Bibaye bityo amafuti yo mu ngeso zabo bayanduza abana bigisha. [135]

Imana izavugana n’umutima ibikoresheje Umwuka wayo. Mu gihe wiga, jya usaba uti: “Hwejesha amaso yanjye kugira ngo ndebe ibitangaza byo mu mategeko yawe.” (Zaburi 119:18). Umwigisha niyiringira Imana mu masengesho, Umwuka wa Kristo azamuzaho, Imana izamukoreramo ikoresha Umwuka Wera mu bwenge bw’umwigishwa. Umwuka Wera yuzura ubwenge n’umutima ibyiringiro n’ubutwari n’ibitekerezo bya Bibiliya, maze bikagera ku mwigishwa. Amagambo y’iby’ukuri azaba ingiramumaro kandi azahabwa ikuzo n’agaciro gakomeye atigeze ahabwa. Ubwiza no kwera kw’Ijambo ry’Imana bifite imbaraga yo guhindura ubwenge n’ingeso. Ibishashi by’urukundo rwo mu ijuru bizagwa ku mitima y’abana bikomotse ku Mana. Tubasha kuzana abana amagana n’ibihumbi kuri Kristo nitubikorana umwete. ¹⁵

Abantu batarabasha kuba abanyabwenge by’ukuri, bakwiriye gusobanukirwa n’uko bateze amakiriro ku Mana, maze bakuzuzwa ubwenge bwayo. Imana ni yo soko y’imbaraga y’ubwenge n’iy’umutima. Abantu bakomeye cyane bamaze kugera aho isi ibareba ko ari urugero rutangaje rwo hejuru cyane mu bujijuke ntibakwiriye kugereranywa na Yohana ukundwa cyangwa intumwa Pawulo. Iyo imbaraga z’ubwenge n’iz’umutima bifatanyirije hamwe nibwo urugero rwo hejuru rwo kuba umuntu ushyitse rugerwaho. Abameze batyo, Imana izemera ko ari abakozi bakorana na yo. ¹⁶

Umurimo w’ingenzi cyane w’amashuri yacu y’ubwenge ni ugushyira imbere y’ab’isi icyitegererezo gihesha Imana icyubahiro. Abamarayika bera ni bo bayobora umurimo bakoresheje abantu, kandi icyiciro cyose gikwiriye kugira ikimenyetso cy’ubwiza bw’Imana. ¹⁷

Imico v’uni wigisha tv’ishuri

Nimwishakire umugabo wo kubabera umukuru w’ishuri, umugabo ufite imbaraga z’umubiri zizamubashisha gukora umurimo wo kuba umurezi; umugabo ukwiriye kwigisha ingeso zo kugira gahunda, isuku n’umwete. Nimukore umurimo wose muwurangize ku cyo mutangiye gukora cyose. Niba muri abakiranutsi mu byo kwigisha ibyigisho rusange, abenshi mu bigishwa banyu bashobora gukora umurimo wo kugurisha ibitabo, bakaba n’ababwirizabutumwa. Ntudukwiriye kwiyumvamo yuko abakozi bese bagomba kugira ubwenge bwinshi. ¹⁸

¹⁴ FH 64, 65;

¹⁵ CT 171; 172;

¹⁶ CT 66;

¹⁷ CT 57;

¹⁸ CT 213,214;

Mu byo gutoranya abigisha, dukwiriye kwitonda cyane, tukamenya yuko icyo ari ikintu cy'icyubahiro nko gutora abantu bo gukora umurimo w'ubugabura. Abantu b'abanyabwenge bashobora kugenzura ingeso, ni bo bakwiriye gutorwa; kuko iyo ari impano iruta izindi ikenewe mu kwigisha no gutunganya ubwenge bw'abasore, no gukomeza neza imirimo ikwiriye gukorwa n'abigisha mu mashuri y'itorero. Ntimugashyire mu bana abasore, cyangwa abigishwa batamenyereye badafite ubwenge bwo gukoresha; kuko umurimo wabo uzana umuvurungano.¹⁹

Ntihakagire umwigisha ukoreshwa, keretse mufite ubuhamya bugaragazwa n'ibigeragezo n'ibishuko, by'uko akunda Imana kandi atinya kuyicumuraho. Niba abigisha bigishwa n'Imana, niba ibyigisho byabo byigirwa buri muni mu ishuri rya Kristo, bazakora umurimo wa Kristo. Bazayobora abantu babakurure bafatanyije na Kristo; kuko umwana n'umusore wese bafite agaciro gakomeye.²⁰

Imico n'imigirire by'umwigisha bikwiriye kuzirikanwa ko ari iby'agaciro gakomeye biruseho kuruta ubwenge bwe bwo mu bitabo. Kugira ngo akoreshe ubwenge buboneye, akwiriye kwitegeka bisesuye, kandi umutima we ukwiriye gusabwa n'urukundo rwinshi akunda abigishwa be, rukagaragara ku ndoro ye, ku magambo ye no mu mirimo ye.²¹

[137] Umwigisha akwiriye guhora yiyobora ari n'Umukristo w'umugwaneza. Akwiriye kuba incuti n'umujoyanama w'abigishwa be. Iyaba abantu bacu, abigisha, abapasitoro n'Abakristo n'abatabazi bari bafite umutima w'ubupfura bwa Gikristo, babashije kugera ku mitima y'abantu; abenshi cyane baba baragize umwete wo gusuzuma no kwakira iby'ukuri. Igihe umwigisha wese azibagirwa inarijye, maze akuzurwamo n'ubwuzu bwo kujya mbere kw'abigishwa be, azi ko ari ab'Imana, kandi akaba azi ko azabazwa uko yabahaye icyitegererezo mu bwenge no mu mico, tuzagira ishuri abamarayika bazakunda kubamo.²²

Amashuri y'amatorero yacu akennye abigisha bafite imico yera cyane; bashobora kwiringirwa; bafite kwizera gushikamye, kandi bafite ubwenge no kwihangana; bagendana n'Imana, kandi banga ikibi n'igisa nacyo cyose.

Guha abana bacu abigisha b'abibone kandi badafite urukundo ni icyaha. Umwigisha umeze atyo abasha kugirira nabi cyane abafite ingeso zigikura vuba vuba. Niba abigisha batagandukira Imana, niba badakunda abana bategeka, cyangwa niba bagaragaza ko batonesha ababashyeshyenga, maze bakagaragariza abadafite igikundiro ko batabitayeho, cyangwa bakabigaragariza abadafite ituze cyangwa abararuka, ntibakwiriye gukoreshwa, kuko amaherezo y'imirimo yabo azaba ayo kuvutsa abantu Kristo.

Abigisha barakenewe, cyane cyane kubwo kwigisha abana, abigisha bafite ituze mu mutima kandi b'abagwaneza, bagaragaza kwihangana n'urukundo kubabikeneye cyane.²³

Umwigisha nadasobanukirwa n'akamaro k'amasengesho kandi ntacishe umutima we bugufi imbere y'Imana, ntazasobanukirwa n'agaciro gakomeye rwose k'ubwenge.²⁴

Akamaro k'imimirere y'umubiri w'umwigisha ntawabasha kubona uko agasoganura; kuko uko ubuzima bwe bungana ari nako umurimo we uzarushaho gutungana. Ubwenge ntibubasha gutekereza neza kandi ngo bukorane imbaraga mu gihe umubiri ubabajwe n'intege nke cyangwa indwara. Umutima utegekwa n'ibitekerezo; ariko iyo umubiri

¹⁹ CT 174,175;

²⁰ FH 260;

²¹ FH 19;

²² CT 93, 94;

²³ CT 175, 176;

²⁴ CT 231;

ufite intege nke, ubwenge bubura imbaraga, umuyoboro unyuzwamo ibitekerezo bikomeye n' imigambi ukaziba, maze umwigisha akananirwa kurobanura icyiza n' ikibi. Iyo aremejwe n' indwara, ntibimworohera kwihangana no kunezerwa, cyangwa gukorana gukiranuka no kutabera. ²⁵

[138]

Uruhare rwa Bibiliya mu burezi bwa Gikristo

Mu bikoresho byo kwigisha ubwenge, Bibiliya ni yo ngirakamaro kuruta ikindi gitabo icyo ari cyo cyose, cyangwa ibindi bitabo byose bifatanyirijwe hamwe. Gukomera k' umugambi wayo, koroshya kw' icyubahiro kw' amagambo yayo, ubwiza bw' ibyitegererezo byayo, bibyutsa kandi bishyira hejuru ibitekerezo kurusha ikindi icyo ari cyo cyose. Nta kindi cyigisho gishobora gutanga imbaraga y' ubwenge nk' umuhati wo gusobanukirwa cyane n' iby' ukuri bw' ibyahishuwe. Iyo ubwenge bumaze kwakira ibitekerezo by' Uhoraho, buraguka bukagira imbaraga.

Bibiliya ni yo ifite imbaraga ziruseho zo gukuza amajyambere ya kamere y' umwuka. Umuntu yaremewe kugirana ubucuti n' Imana, muri ubwo bucuti honyine ni ho ashobora kubonera ubugingo nyakuri no gukuza amajyambere. Yaremewe kubonera umunezero mwinshi cyane mu Mana, nta handi yabonera ibishobora kumara irari ryinshi ry' umutima, ngo yimare inzara n' inyota by' umutima. Uwiga Ijambo ry' Imana akiranutse kandi afite umutima wemera kwigishwa, agashakashaka gusobanukirwa n' iby' ukuri byaryo, aza-menya cyane nyiraryo; kandi nta kizamubuza kujya mbere, keretse aramutse yitengushye. ²⁶

Imirongo y' ingenzi y' Ibyanditswe Byera ikwiriye gufatwa mu mutwe, ntibigirirwe ko ari umurimo ahubwo bikagirirwa ko ari ihirwe. Nubwo bwa mbere kuyibuka byakurushya ariko hanyuma byakoroshywa no kubyimenyereza, ukanezewa n' uko ubitse ubutunzi bw' Ijambo ry' ukuri. Nuko rero imico izazahamya ubufasha bukomeye bwazanye gukura mu by' umwuka. ²⁷

Akaga ko kohereza abana mu ishuri bakiri bato

Nk' uko abaturage bo muri Edeni bigiraga ku mpapuro z' ibyaremwe, nk' uko Mose yitegerezagaga ukuboko kw' Imana kwandikaga mu bibaya no ku misozi ya Arabiya, n' Umwana Yesu uko yigiraga mu micu y' i Nazareti, ni ko n' abana bo muri iki gihe bakwiriye kwiga ibyayo. Ibitagaragara bigaragazwa n' ibitaragara. ²⁸

[139]

Guhera umwana akiri muto cyane akwiriye gushyirwa aho icyo gitabo gitangaje cy' ibyigisho gishobora kubumburirwa imbere ye, uko bishobotse kose. ²⁸

Ntimukohereze abana banyu mu mashuri, bakiri bato cyane. Umubyeyi akwiriye kwitondera uburyo yiringira gutunganywa k' uruhinje ruri mu maboko y' abandi. Ababyeyi bakwiriye kuba abigisha b' abana babo baruse abandi bose kugeza ubwo bageza ku myaka munani cyangwa icumi y' ubukuru. icyumba bigiramo gikwiriye kurangara, kikaba hagati y' uburabyo n' inyoni, maze igitabo cyabo cyo kwigiramo kikaba ubutunzi bw' ibyaremwe. Ababyeyi bakwiriye kubabumburira igitabo gikomeye cy' Imana cy' ibyaremwe vuba uko ubwenge bwabo bubashije kubyumva. Ibyo byigisho, byigishirijwe hagati y' ibyo bibazengurutse, ntabwo bizibagirana vuba. ²⁹

²⁵ CT 177;

²⁶ Hd 124, 125;

²⁷ CT 137, 138;

²⁸ Kd. 100, 101;

²⁹ FH 156, 157;

Ubuzima bw'umubiri n'ubw'ubwenge by'abana si byo byonyine byashyizwe mu kaga no koherezwa mu mashuri bakiri bato cyane, ahubwo banahombye gusobanukirwa n'ingeso nziza. Bagize ibihe byo kumenyana n'abana batarezwe nka bo. Bajugunwe mu rugaga rw'ibyohere n'ibirara, babeshya, barahira, biba, bashukana, abantu bishimira gufatanya ingeso zabo n'abo baruta ubukuru. Abana bato iyo barekewe ukwabo, biga ibibi vuba kuruta uko biga ibyiza. Umutima wa kamere wemera ingeso mbi ko ari zo nziza kuruta izindi, kandi ibintu babona n'ibyo bumva bakiri abana bato ni byo biterwa bigakomerera cyane mu bwenge bwabo; kandi imbuto mbi zitewe mu mitima yabo bakiri bato zishora imizi maze zigahinduka amahwa ahanda yo gukomeretsa imitima y'ababyeyi babo.³⁰

Agaciro ko kwigisha iby'imirimo yo gutunga abantu mu mibereho yabo

[140] Nk'uko byari biri mu gihe cy'Abisirayeli, n'ubu abasore bakwiriye kwigishwa iby'imirimo ikwiriye gukorwa mu mibereho. Umusore wese akwiriye kubona ubwenge bw'umugabane umwe wo mu mirimo ikoresha amaboko, abasha gukora kugira ngo abcho. Ibyo ni ingenzi, si ku bwo kurinda ubugingo gusa. Ahubwo bifasha umubiri n'ubwenge, kandi bigatuma akuza amajyambere mu mico myiza. Imirimo y'uburyo butari bumwe ikwiriye gukorerwa mu mashuri yacu. Mu mirimo y'imyuga hakwiriye kubamo n'uw'ubucungamari, n'ububaji, n'indi yose yerekeye ku buhinzi. Hakwiriye kubaho imyiteguro yo kwigisha gucura, gusiga amarangi, gukora inkweto, guteka, kotsa imigati, kumesa, kudoda, kwandikisha imashini, no kwandika ibitabo mu icapiro. Imbaraga zacu zose zikwiriye gukoresha muri uyu murimo wo kwigisha, kugira ngo abigishwa bazagende baringanyirijwe gukora imirimo yo kubatunga mu bugingo bwabo.

Hariho imirimo myinshi abigishwa b'abagore n'abakobwa bakwiriye gutegurirwa, kugira ngo babashe kugira ubwenge bubasha kumenya byinshi kandi bikwiriye. Bakwiriye kwigishwa kudoda imyambaro no gukora mu murima. Uburabyo bukwiriye guhingwa n'inkeri zigaterwa. Nibigishwa imirimo y'ingirakamaro batyo, bazagira akamenyero keza k'imirimo yo ku gasozi.³¹

Uruhare imbaraga y'ibitekerezo ifite ku mubiri, n'urw'imbaraga y'umubiri ifite ku bitekerezo, bikwiriye kwitabwaho. Imbaraga y'ubwonko ikoresha umubiri, ikoreshejwe n'ibitekerezo, itera imyanya yose y'umubiri kugira imbaraga, maze ukabasha kurwanya indwara.

Hariho ukuri kuvugwa ku byerekeye ku mubiri ukuri dukwiriye kuzirikana kuri mu Byanditswe kuvuga ngo: "Umutima unezerewe ni umuti mwiza." Imigani 17:22.³²

[141] Kugira ngo abana n'abasore bagire amagara mazima, n'umunezero, no gukunda gukina, n'imihore n'ubwonko bigakuzza amajyambere, bakwiriye kuba ahari umwuka mwinshi, kandi bakagira umurimo n'ibikino byateguwe neza. Abana n'abasore barekerwa mu ishuri bagahatirwa gusoma ibitabo, ntibashobora kugira umubiri muzima. Gukoresha ubwonko mu gihe cyo kwiga, udakoresha umubiri imyitoto iwukwiye, bituma amaraso ajya mu bwonko, maze urugendo rw'amaraso rwo mu mubiri wose ntirutungane. Mu [141] bwonko huzura amaraso menshi cyane, maze mu migabane iheruka umubiri hakajya make. Hakwiriye kubaho amategeko agenga kwiga kw'abana n'abasore mu masaha runaka, maze ikindi gihe kikaba icyo gukora imyitoto ngororamubiri. Kandi niba ingeso zabo

³⁰ CG 302;

³¹ CT 307-312;

³² Hd. 197;

zo kurya no kwambara no kuryama zishyize hamwe n'amategeko y'umubiri, bashobora kubona ubwenge batigomwe ubuzima bw'umubiri n'ubw'ubwenge. ³³

Icyubahiro cyo gukora

Abasore bakwiriye kumenyeshwa icyubahiro cyo gukora. Mujye mubereka yuko Imana ari umukozi udacogora. Ni umurimo w'icyaremwe cyose, kandi kugira ngo dusohoze umurimo wacu natwe dukwiriye kuba abakozi. ³⁴

Imirimo ikoreshwa imbaraga z'umubiri ifatanyije n'iz'ubwenge kugira ngo ibe ingiramumaro, ni iyo kumenyereza imibereho, ikoranwe ubwitonzi kugira ngo ibe ikwiriye kwigisha ubwenge n'umubiri ngo bishobore gukora umurimo Imana yageneye abantu b'uburyo butari bumwe. ³⁵

Nta n'umwe wo muri twe ukwiriye guterwa isoni no gukora, nubwo umurimo waba muto kandi ukaba usuzuguritse. Umurimo wongera icyubahiro. Abakoresha umutwe cyangwa amaboko bese ni bo bagabo cyangwa abagore bakora. Kandi bese basohozwa inshingano yabo bakubahisha idini ryabo mu bihe bamesa imyenda cyangwa boza amashyamba nk'aho bariho bajya mu materaniro. Igihe amaboko akora imirimo isanzwe yoroheje, ubwenge bushobora kuyoborwa neza kandi bukamererwa neza bitewe n'ibitekerezo biboneye kandi byera. ³⁶

Impamvu imwe ikomeye ituma imirimo y'amaboko isuzugurwa ni uburyo butagira gahunda kandi budatekereza uwo murimo ukorwamo. Ukorerwa ko umuntu abitegetswe, ntukorerwa ko awihitanyemo. Umukozi ntawushyiraho umutima, maze akumva atawikundishije cyangwa ngo awukundishe abandi. Kwigisha umurimo w'amaboko ni byo bikwiriye gukuraho iryo futi. Gukwiriye gukuzwa imico yo gutungana no kugira umwete. Abigishwa bakwiriye kwiga kugira ubwenge na gahunda; bakwiriye kwiga kuzigama igihe no kubara akarimo kose gakozwe. Ntibakwiriye kwigishwa uburyo buruta ubundi bwose gusa, ahubwo bakwiriye kuyoborwa n'ubwuzi bwo guhora bashakira gukuzwa amajyambere. Bakwiriye kugambirira gutunganya umurimo wabo nk'uko ubwonko n'amaboko bishobora kubikora. ³⁷

[142]

Kureka abana bagakurana ubunywewe ni icyaha. Bakwiriye gukoresha ingingo n'imihore byabo. Nubwo byabananiza, ntacyo bitwaye. Niba badakoze cyane, umuruho ubasha kubaremya ute biruse uko ukuremya? Hari itandukaniro hagati yo kunanirwa no kuruha. Abana bakomeye guhora bahinduranyirizwa imirimo kandi bakagira imyanya yo kuruhuka kuruta uko abakuze bayigira; ariko n'igihe bakiri bato, bashobora gutangira kwiga gukora, kandi bazanezwe cyane no gutekereza yuko ari bo bigirira umumaro. Nibamara gukora imirimo yo kugusha umubiri neza, ibitotsi byabo bizabaryohere. kandi bazongererwa imbaraga zo gukora umurimo w'umunsi uzakurikiraho. ³⁸

Ururimi kavukire ntirukwiriye kwirengagizwa

Mu ishami ryose ry'uburezi harimo ibintu bikwiriye kumenywa by'ingenzi kuruta ibibonesha n'ubumenyi rusange. Nimufatire icyitegererezo ku rurimi. Ikintu cy'ingenzi kiruta kumenya indimi zo mu mahanga, ari izikivugwa cyangwa izitakivugwa, ni ukubasha

³³ CT 83;

³⁴ Ed. 214;

³⁵ FH 2991

³⁶ 4T 590;

³⁷ Ed. 222;

³⁸ AH 289;

kwandika no kuvuga ururimi kavukire utarushye kandi neza. Ariko nta bwenge bubonerwa mu kwiga amategeko y'ikibonezamvuga washobora kugereranya n'akamaro ko kwiga ururimi urumazeyo. Kwiga nk'uku, akenshi kuzana umugisha cyangwa umuvumo³⁹

Ibitabo byanditswe n'abatagira icyo bemera byangwa n'Imana

[143] Mbese ni umugambi w'Imana ko inyigisho z'ibinyoma n'impaka z'ibinyoma n'amagambo y'uburiganya ya Satani bihora imbere y'ubwenge bw'abasore n'abana? Mbese ibitekerezo bya gipagani n'iby'abatizera Imana bikwiriye gushyirwa imbere y'abigishwa bacu nk'aho ari ibitabo by'ingiramumaro byo kongerwa mu bubiko bw'ubwenge bwabo? Imirimo y'umuhanga ushidikanya Imana. ni imirimo y'ubwenge bwiyegeye umurimo w'uwiyegeye umurimo w'umwanzi. None se abavuga ko ari abagorozi, bashaka kuyobora abana n'abasore mu nzira y'ukuri, inzira yagenewe kunyurwamo n'abacunguwe n'Uwiteka, bikwiriye ko Imana yabemerera gushyira imbere y'abasore ibyigisho bizabayobya bikerekana Imana uko itameze? Mbese ibitekerezo by'abatizera kandi bafite ingeso mbi byakwemerwa ngo byigishwe abigishwa kuko byakomotse ku bantu bemerwa n'ab'isi ko ari abahanga? Mbese abavuga ko bizera Imana bazakusanya ibyo bitekerezo by'abanditsi badatunganye babibike nk'amabuye y'igicro cyinshi abitswe mu butunzi bw'ubwenge? Ntibikabeho.⁴⁰

Amaherezo y'uburezi bwa Gikristo

Nk'uko abana baririmbiye mu miharuro y'urusengeru bati: "Hoziyana, hahirwa uje mu izina ry'Uwiteka" (Mariko 11:9), ni ko no muri iyi minsi amajwi y'abana azarungurira kwamamaza ubutumwa buheruka bwo kuburira iyi si irimbuka. Igihe abo mu ijuru bazabona yuko abakuze batacyemerewe kwamamaza ukuri, Umwuka w'Imana azaza ku bana, maze bakore umurimo wo kwamamaza ukuri abakuze batakora ku mpamvu z'uko inzira yabo izazitirwa.

Amashuri yacu y'itorero yategetswe n'Imana gutegurira abana gukora uyu murimo ukomeye. Aho ni ho abana bakwiriye kwigishirizwa ukuri gukomeye kw'iki gihe, bakigishwa no gukora umurimo ukwiriye wo kwamamaza ubutumwa. Bakwiriye kubarirwa mu rugamba rw'abakozi bagafasha abarwayi n'imbabare. Abana bashobora kugira icyo bakora mu murimo wo kubwiririsha ubutumwa umurimo w'ubuvuzi, kandi kubw'ubuto bwabo n'izina ryabo, umurimo uzajya mbere. Umutungo wabo ubasha kuba muke, ariko kubwo gufasha k'umwana wese, no kubw'umwete wabo abantu benshi bazemera ukuri. Bazamenyekanisha ubutumwa bw'Imana n'imbaraga yayo ikiza mu mahanga yose. Noneho itorero rikwiriye kwikorera imitwari y'abana b'intama bo mu mukumbi. Abana nibigishwe kandi berekerwe uburyo bwo gukorera Imana, kuko ari bo murage w'Uwiteka.

[144] Igihe amashuri y'itorero azayoborwa neza, ni yo azaba inzira yo gushyira hejuru ibendera ry'iby'ukuri ahantu yahanzwe; abana bigishwa ubwenge bwa Gikristo bazabera Kristo abahamya nk'uko Yesu yasobanuriye mu rusengeru ubwiru butari buzwi n'abatambyi n'abategetsu, ni ko no ku iherezo ryo kurangiza umurimo muri iyi si abana bigishijwe neza bazavugaga amagambo boroheje azatangaza abantu baganira iby'ubwenge bwo hejuru busumbyeho" muri iki gihe.⁴¹

³⁹ Ed. 234;

⁴⁰ CT 25,26;

⁴¹ 6T 202d 203;

Neretswe yuko ishuri ryacu rya kaminuza ryashyiriweho n’Imana gusohozza umurimo ukomeye wo gukiza imitima. Italanto z’umuntu wese zigira umumaro uhagije rwose iyo zeguriwe imbaraga y’Umwuka w’Imana burundu. Amategeko na gahunda by’idini ni byo ntambwe ya mbere yo kubona ubwenge, kandi biri ku rufatiro rukomeye rw’ubwenge nyakuri. Ubwenge n’ubumenyi bukomeye bikwiriye guterwa imbaraga n’Umwuka w’Imana kugira ngo bikoreshwe umurimo w’icyubahiro gikomeye. Umukristo wenyine ni we ubasha gukoresha ubwenge neza. Kugira ngo ubuhanga bubashe kwishimirwa bihagije, bukwiye gutekerezwa mu buryo bw’idini. Umutima uyoborwa neza n’ubuntu bw’Imana ni wo ubasha gusobanukirwa neza cyane n’agaciro nyakuri k’ubwenge. Imico y’Imana, nk’uko iboneka mu byo yaremye, ibasha kwishimirwa ari uko tuzi Umuremyi. Kugira ngo abigisha bayobore abasore ku isoko y’ukuri, ku Mwana w’Intama w’Imana ukuraho ibyaha by’abari mu isi, ntibakwiriye kumenya neza ubusobanuro bw’iby’ukuri gusa, ahubwo bakwiriye kugira ubwenge bwo gukora iby’inzira yo kwera. Ubwenge bugira imbaraga iyo bufatanyije no kubaha Imana by’ukuri.⁴²

Ishingano y’umwigishwa yo gutera ishuri rye gushikama

Abigishwa bavuga yuko bakunda Imana kandi bakubaha iby’ukuri bakwiriye kugira rwa rugero rwo kwitegeka n’imbaraga ya gahunda y’idini bizababashisha gushikama mu bishuko no guhagararira Kristo mu ishuri rikuru, no mu mazu babamo, cyangwa aho bari aho ari ho hose. Idini ntirikwiriye kwambarwa nk’umwitero mu nzu y’Imana, ahubwo ingeso z’idini ni zo zikwiriye kwerekana imibereho yose.

Abanywa ku isoko y’ubugingo ntibazamera nk’ab’isi ngo bifuze kwigana ibyadutse cyangwa ngo bashake ibyo kwinezeza. Mu ngeso no mu mico yabo hazabonekamo uburuhukiro n’amahoro n’umunezero bironkeye muri Yesu babiboneshejwe no gutura ubwihebe n’imitwari yabo ku birenge bye. Bazerekana yuko mu nzira yo kubaha no gusohozza inshingano hari umunezero ndetse n’ibyishimo. Bene abo bazajya banduza abigishwa bigana imico yabo myiza ndetse bigere no mu ishuri ryose.

[145]

Abari muri izo ngabo zikiranuka, bazavugurura kandi batere imbaraga abigisha mu mirimo yabo babikoresheje gucogozza impamvu zose zizana kutizera no kutumvikana no kwirengagiza amategeko na gahunda. Imibereho yabo izaba iyo gukiza, kandi imirimo yabo ntizapfa ku munsu ukomeye w’Imana, ahubwo izabakurikirana barinde bagera mu isi izaza; kandi imimerere y’imibereho yabo izajya ivuga mu bihe bihoraho.

Umusore umwe w’umunyamwete, ufite umutima uhana kandi w’umukirantsi mu ishuri, ni ubutunzi butarondoreka. Abamarayika bo mu ijuru bamurebana urukundo. Umukiza we mwiza aramukunda, kandi mu gitabo cyo mu ijuru yandikirwa umurimo wose wo gukiranuka, n’igishuko cyose yatsinze, n’ikibi cyose yanesheje. Uko niko azaba yiyubakira urufatiro azashikamaho mu gihe kizaza, kugira ngo agundire ubugingo buhoraho.

Ku basore b’Abakristo ni ho hari inshingano ikomeye cyane yo gutuma ibigo byashyiriweho n’Imana gutuma umurimo wayo ujya mbere bikomera. Iyo nshingano ikomeye cyane iri ku basore b’ubu bageze mu gihe bakwiriye gukora. Nta gihe cyigeze kibaho ubwo inshingano ikomeye nk’iyo yahawe abantu. Mbega ukuntu abasore bakwiriye kuba bafite imico ikwiranye n’uwo murimo ukomeye kugira ngo Imana ibashe kubakoresha! Umuremyi wabo abafitiye iyo nshingano ikomeye kuruta izindi zose.

⁴² 4T 427;

[146]

Imana ni yo yabahaye ubugingo n'ibyiza byose by'umubiri n'ubwenge bafite. Yabahaye ubwenge ngo babukoreshe ibyiza, kugira ngo bashobore gushingwa umurimo uzagumaho mu bihe bidashira. Kubw'impano zayo zikomeye yabahaye, ibashakaho ubwenge bukwiye no kuyikoreshereza imbaraga z'ubwenge bwabo n'iz'imico yabo. Ntiyabahereye izo mbaraga kuzinezeresha gusa, cyangwa ngo zikoreshwe nabo mu buryo idashaka kandi itategetse, ahubwo yazibahereye kugira ngo bazikoreshe mu byo gushyira imbere ubwenge bw'iby'ukuri no gukiranuka mu isi. Ishaka yuko bayishima, bakayubaha kandi bakayikunda, kubw'ineza yayo ihoraho n'imbabazi yayo zidashira, ishaka rwose ko bubaha amategeko na gahunda z'ubwenge zose bizabasha gukingira no kurinda abasore inama za Satani, bikabayobora mu nzira y'amahoro.

Iyaba abasore babashaga kumenya yuko iyo bumviye amategeko na gahunda z'amashuri yacu bakoze ikizatunganya imibereho yabo muri bagenzi babo, kikayobora imico, kigatunganya neza ubwenge, kandi kikongera umunezero wabo, ntibagomera amategeko n'ibyotegekwa gukora, kandi ntibatera abantu gushidikanya no kugomera amategeko y'ishuri. Abasore bacu bakwiriye kugira umutima w'ubutwari no gukiranuka kugira ngo babashe gukora ibibakwiriye gukora, kandi bagenje batyo, batsinda ingorane. Imico mibi y'abasore benshi bo muri iki gihe igeze aho itera agahinda. Umugayo mwinshi uba ku babyeyi babo imuhira. Hatariho kubaha Imana nta n'umwe ubasha kunezerwa by'ukuri.⁴³

⁴³ 4T 432-435.

IGICE CYA 38: GUHAMAGARIRWA KUGIRA IMIBEREHO YO KWIRINDA

[147]

Amagara mazima ni umugisha utagira uko ungana, kandi agira icyo apfana cyane n’umutima uhana no kwizera Imana kuruta uko abenshi babizi. Amagara mazima afite icyo akorera ubwenge bw’umuntu mu murimo, kandi akwiriye kurindanwa icyubahiro cyane nk’ingeso; kuko uko tuzarushaho kugira amagara mazima, ari ko tuzarushaho kugira umwete wo gushyira umurimo w’Imana imbere no guhesha abantu umugisha. ¹

Ku itariki ya 10 Ukuboza 1871, nongeye kwerekwa yuko kongera gutunganya iby’umuze muke ari umugabane umwe w’umurimo ukomeye wo gutunganiriza abantu kuza k’Umwami. Amagara mazima ni isanga n’ingoyi ku butumwa bwa marayika wa gatatu nk’uko ukuboko n’umubiri bimeze. Umuntu yitaye ku mategeko cumi bya nikize, ariko Uwituka ntiyahereyeke aza guhana abacumura amategeko atabanje kuboherereza ubutumwa bw’imbuzi. Marayika wa gatatu yamamaza ubwo butumwa. Iyo abantu baba barumviye amategeko cumi, bagahorana mu mibereho yabo ingeso z’ayo mategeko, umuvumo w’indwara wuzuye isi ntuba uriho.

Abagabo n’abagore ntibakwica amategeko agenga imibereho y’ibyaremwe bayicishije kwishimira irari ribi no kwifuzza kubi, ngo babure kwica amategeko y’Imana. Ni cyo cyatumye Imana yemera ko umucyo w’ibyerekeye umuzemuke uturasira, kugira ngo tubashe kureba icyaha cyacu icyo ari cyo igihe twishe amategeko yashyize mu bugingo bwacu. Umunezero wacu wose cyangwa umubabaro bishobora kubonerwa mu kumvira cyangwa mu gucumura amategeko agenga imibereho y’ibyaremwe. Data wa twese w’umugiraneza wo mu ijuru areba imimerere iteye agahinda y’abantu bafite imibereho yo kwica amategeko yashyizeho, bamwe bayica bayazi, ariko abenshi bakayica batayazi. Kandi kubw’urukundo n’impuhwe agirira abantu. Amurikisha umucyo wo kumurikira umurimo w’amagara mazima. Yatanze amategeko yayo n’igihano kizakurikira abayagomeye, kugira ngo abantu bose babashe kwiga no kwitondera kugira imibereho ihuje n’amategeko agenga imibereho y’ibyaremwe. Yamamaje amategeko yayo mu buryo bwumvikana cyane maze iyashyira ahagaragara kugira ngo abe nk’umudugudu wubatswe mu mpinga y’umusizi. Abantu bose bashobora kuyasobanukirwa babishatse. Abantu b’abapfapfa ntibazabibazwa. Kumvikanisha amategeko agenga imibereho y’ibyaremwe no guhendahendera abantu kuyumvira, ni umurimo ugendana n’ubutumwa bwa marayika wa gatatu wo gutegurira abantu kuza k’Umwami. ²

[148]

“Ntimuri abanyu ngo mwigenge”

Twizera tudashidikanya yuko Krsto agiye kugaruka vuba. Kuri twe ibyo si umugani ahubwo ni ukuri. Ubwo azaza ntazazanwa no kutwezaho ibyaha byacu, no gukura amafuti mu ngeso zacu, cyangwa kudukiza indwara yo mu ngeso n’imico byacu. Niba uwo murimo ari uwo dukwiriye gukora twese, ukwiriye gukorwa mbere y’icyo gihe.

Ubwo Umwami azaza, abazaba bera bazakomeza babe abera. Abarinze imibiri yabo n’imitima bikera, bikezwa kandi bigahabwa icyubahiro, amaherezo ni ukuzahabwa

¹ CT 294;

² 3T 161;

ubugingo buhoraho. Ariko abakiranirwa, abatejeje, n'abanduye bazakomeza babe batyo iteka ryose. Nta cyo bazaba bagikorewe cyo kubakuraho ibibi ngo bahabwe imico zera. Ibyo ni byo bikwiriye gukorwa muri iki gihe cyo kugeragezwa. Ubu ni bwo uyu murimo ukwiriye kudukorerwa.

Dutuye mu isi yanze gukiranuka n'ingeso nziza no gukurira mu buntu. Aho turebye hose tubona kononekara no kwandura, n'ubumuga n'ibyaha. None se umurimo dukwiriye gukora ubu mbere yo guhabwa kudapfa ni uwuhe? Ni ukurinda imibiri yacu ikaba iyera, imitima yacu ikabonera, kugira ngo tubashe guhagarara tudafite ikizinga hagati yo kononekara kutugose muri iyi minsi y'imperuka.

“Mbese ntimuzi yuko imibiri yanyu ari insengero z'Umwuka Wera, uri muri mwe, uwo mufite wavuye ku Mana? Kandi ntimuri abanyu ngo mwigenge; kuko mwacungujwe igicro. Nuko rero mutume imibiri yanyu ihimbaza Imana.” 1 Abakorinto 6: 12,20.

[149] Ntituri abacu. Twaguzwe igicro gikomeye, ari cyo mibabaro n'urupfu by'Umwana w'Imana. Iyaba twasobanukirwaga n'ibyo, maze tukabimenya neza, twakwiyumvamo inshingano ikomeye ituriho yo kwifata mu buryo bwo kugira amagara mazima cyane kugira ngo tubashe gukorera Imana umurimo utunganye. Ariko igihe tugize ingeso iyo ari yo yose yangiza ubuzima bwacu, ikagabanura imbaraga zacu, cyangwa ikaduhumisha ubwenge, tuba ducumuye ku Mana. Igihe dukurikiranye iyo ngeso ntituba duhimbarije Imana mu mibiri n'imitima byacu ari byo byayo, ahubwo tuba dukoreye icyaha gikomeye imbere yayo. ³

Kubaha ni inshingano y'umuntu ku giti cye

Umuremyi w'umuntu yaringanyije imibiri yacu mu buryo bwikoresha. Umurimo wose ukorwa mu buryo butangaje kandi bw'ubwenge. Kandi Imana yasezeranye ubwayo yuko izarinda uwo mubiri w'umuntu wikoresha ikawuha ubuzima niba umuntu yumvira amategeko y'Imana kandi agafatanya na yo. Kutagira icyo witaho, kutitonda kose, uburyo bwose bwangiza umubiri utangaje Uwitaka yaremeye kwikoresha, kwirengagiza amategeko yahawe umubiri w'umuntu ni ukwica amategeko y'Imana. Dushobora kwitegereza kandi tugatangazwa n'amategeko agenga ibyaremwe ari mu isi, ariko umubiri w'umuntu ni igitangaza gihebuje. ⁴

Kuko amategeko agenga ibyaremwe ari amategeko y'Imana, ni icyumvikana neza yuko ari inshingano yacu kuyiga twitonze. Dukwiriye kwiga ibyo adutegeka byerekeye ku mibiri yacu ubwacu, kandi tukishushanya na byo. Kutamenya ibyo bintu ni icyaha.

Igihe abagabo n'abagore bazaba bamaze guhinduka by'ukuri, bazitondera amategeko y'ubugingo Imana yabashyizemo babyitayeho, uko ni ko bazahunga intege nke z'umubiri, n'iz'ubwenge, n'iz'ingeso. Kumvira ayo mategeko gukwiriye kuba inshingano y'umuntu wese. Twebwe ubwacu dukwiriye kubabazwa n'indwara zo kwica amategeko. Tuzabazwa n'Imana iby'ingeso n'imigenzereze byacu. Ni cyo gituma ikibazo kibazwa atari iki, ngo: “Mbese abo mu isi bazavuga iki?” Ahubwo ni iki ngo: “Mbese jyewe uvuga ko ndi [150] Umukristo, ngenzereza nte umubiri nahawe n'Imana? Kuko ari urusengero rw'Umwuka w'Imana, cyangwa se nzitangira gukurikiza imigambi n'imigenzo byo mu isi?” ⁵

³ 2T 354-356.

⁴ CI; 17;

⁵ 6T 369. 370;.

Ubugingo bw’Imana mu mutima w’umuntu ni bwo byiringiro bye gusa

Idini rya Bibiliya ntacyo ritwara ubuzima bw’umuntu, ari ku mubiri cyangwa mu bwenge. Imbaraga y’Umwuka w’Imana ni yo muti uruta iyindi yose uvura indwara. Abo mu ijuru bose bafite amagara mazima; kandi uko imbaraga zo mu ijuru zirushaho kumenywa cyane, ni ko hazabaho gukura k’umurwayi wizewe. Imico nyakuri y’Ubukristo ni yo soko y’umunezero utagira icyo ugereranywaho. Idini ni isoko idakama. Umukristo abasha kunywaho ashatse, ntigire ubwo ikama.

Isano iri hagati y’umubiri n’itekerezo irakomeye cyane. Iyo kimwe gihuganye, ikindi kibabarabana na cyo. Uko itekerezo zimeze ni ko n’ubuzima bw’umubiri bumera. Iyo itekerezo zirimo amahoro, atewe no kwiyumvamo gukora ibyiza no kubana n’abandi amahoro, bitera umunezero ugera mu myanya yose y’umubiri, bigatuma amaraso agenda neza mu mubiri, maze umubiri wose ukagubwa neza. Umugisha w’Imana ni imbaraga ikiza, kandi rero abahesha abandi imigisha bazabona imigisha ibasesekaraho mu mutima no mu mibereho yabo.

Igihe abagabo bamenyereye kugira ingeso mbi no gukora ibyaha bumviye iby’ukuri kw’Imana, kwemera uko kuri mu mutima kuvugurura imbaraga y’imico yari yarabayeye nk’iyanyunyutse. Uyihawe agira imbaraga ziruseho, akagira ubwenge busobanukiwe kuruta mbere atarakomereza umutima we kuri Rutare ruhoraho. Ndetse n’imbaraga ze z’umubiri zongerwa no kumenya yuko ari amahoro muri Kristo. ⁶

Abantu bakwiriye kumenya yuko imigisha ituruka ku kumvira bashobora kuyihabwa nk’uko bahabwa ubuntu bwa Kristo. Ubuntu bwe ni bwo buha umuntu imbaraga yo kumvira amategeko y’Imana . Ni bwo bumubashisha gukura ububata bw’ingeso mbi. Iyo mbaraga ni yo imubashisha guhagarara ashikamye mu nzira itunganye.

Igihe ubutumwa bwakiranywe kwera n’imbaraga byabwo, buba umuti uvura indwara zikomoka ku cyaha. Zuba ryo gukiranuka azabarasira “afite gukiza mu mababa ye.”

Ibyo iyi si itanga si ko bibasha gukiza umutima umenetse, cyangwa gutanga amahoro y’umutima, cyangwa gukuraho ibyago, cyangwa gukuraho indwara. icyubahiro, ubwenge, amahirwe, byose ntibibasha kunezeza umutima ufite agahinda cyangwa kugarura ubugingo bwononekaye. Ubugingo bw’Imana mu mutima ni bwo byiringiro by’umuntu gusa.

Urukundo rwa Kristo aha umuntu ni rwo mbaraga itanga ubugingo. Umugabane wose w’ubugingo, ubwonko, umutima, n’imitsi yumva, ni rwo rubikiza. Ni rwo rukoresha imbaraga zose z’umuntu. Rubatura umutima rukawuvana mu bubata bw’icyaha n’umubabaro, no gushidikanya n’ibyago bimenagura imbaraga z’ubugingo. Ni ro rutera ituze n’umunezero. Rutera umunezero mu mutima utabasha kubuzwa n’ikindi icyo ari cyo cyose cyo mu isi, umunezero ukomoka ku Mwuka Wera, umunezero utanga amagara mazima, umunezero utanga ubugingo.

Umukiza wacu aravuga ati: “Nimuze munsange, ndabaruhura.” Yabivugiye atyo kubwo gukiza indwara z’umubiri n’iz’umutima. Nubwo abantu ari bo biteje umubabaro kubw’imirimo yabo mibi bakoze, abarebana impuhwe. Muri we babasha kubona gufashwa. Abamwiringira azabakorera ibikomeye. ⁷

⁶6T 369. 370;

⁷MH 115;

Ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke muri iki gihe

[152] Mu murimo wacu, iby'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuzemuke bikwiriye kwitonderwa cyane. Umurimo wose ushaka ubugorozi ukeneye kwihana, kwizera no kumvira. Bisobanurwa ko ari ugutunganya umutima ukagira imibereho mishya kandi irushijeho kuba myiza. Uko ni ko ubugorozi bwose bufite umwanya mu murimo w'ubutumwa bwa marayika wa gatatu. Cyane cyane ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke bushaka ko twitonda kandi tugakomera. Mu materaniro yacu makuru dukwiriye kwita kuri uyu murimo maze tukawugira isoko nzima. Dukwiriye kwereka abantu ingeso zo kwirinda nyakuri kandi tugahamagarira abantu kwandika amazina yabo ku rupapuro rwanditsweho isezerano ryo kwirinda. Abagizwe imbata n'ingeso mbi bakwiriye kwitonderwa. Dukwiriye kubayobora ku musaraba wa Kristo.

Uko twegereza iherezo ry'igihe dukwiriye kurushaho gutunganya iby'ubugorozi bw'amagara mazima no kwirinda kwa Gikristo, tukabigaragaza mu buryo nyabwo kandi bugambiriye biruseho. Dukwiriye guhora duharanira kwigisha abantu, tutabigishisha amagambo yacu gusa, ahubwo tubigishisha imico yacu. Itegeko n'imico bifatanye bifite imbaraga ivuga.⁸

⁸6T 110,112.

Kugira ngo tugire amagara mazima, dukwiriye kugira amaraso meza; kuko amaraso ari yo bugingo. Asana ahasenyutse, kandi akagaburira umubiri. Iyo amaraso ababuriwe ibyokurya byiza kandi iyo yejeje akongerwa imbaraga no kubona umwuka mwiza, aha umugabane wose w'umubiri ubugingo n'imbaraga. Amaraso n'agenda mu mubiri mu buryo butunganye biruseho, nibwo uwo murimo uzasohozwa neza biruseho. ¹

Kwiyuhagira amazi ni imwe mu nzira zoroshye cyane kandi inejeje kuruta izindi yo gutuma amaraso agenda neza mu mubiri. Kwiyuhagira amazi akonje ni umuti uruta iyindi yose utera imbaraga. Kwiyuhagira amazi ashyushye byasamura utwenge tw'uruho, maze bigafasha bityo kuvana imyanda mu mubiri. Kwiyuhagira amazi ashyushye cyangwa ay'akazuyaze bigusha neza imitsi yumva kandi bigatuma amaraso agenda mu mubiri ku rugero rutunganye. Imyitozo ngororamubiri yihutisha urugendo rw'amaraso igatuma abonera, ariko ubunewe butuma amaraso atagenda neza, kandi guhinduka ko muri yo gukenewe kubw'bugingo n'amagara mazima ntikubeho. Uruho na rwo rubura imbaraga, imyanda ntivanwe mu mubiri nk'uko byari kumera iyo urugendo rw'amaraso rwihutishwa n'imyitozo ngororamubiri y'imbaraga. Uruho rukarindwa mu buryo burutera kuba rwiza, n'ibihaha bikagaburirwa umwuka mwiza kandi uboneye. ²

Ibihaha bikwiriye guhabwa umudendezo uhagije cyane uko bishobotse kose. Ubunini bwabyo buturuka ku gukora; biba bito iyo bihobewe kandi bigafunganywa. Guhora ukora umurimo wicaye, cyangwa se kutagira icyo ukora bizana uburwayi. Iyo umuntu amaze atyo, ntabasha guhumeka umwuka mwinshi. Bidatinze guhumeka umwuka muke biba ingeso, maze ibihaha bikabura imbaraga yatuma bibi bigari.

Uko ni ko umuntu abona umwuka mwiza udahagije. Amaraso agenda buhoro. Imyanda ari yo bumara bukwiriye kuvanwa mu bihaha mu gihe cyo guhumeka ugumamo, maze amaraso akandura. Ibihaha si byo byandura byonyine, ahubwo igifu n'umwijima n'ubwonko na byo birandura. Uruho rureruruka, ibyokurya bigatinda mu gifu; umutima ukagira intege nke; ubwonko bugacura umwijima; ibitekerezo ntibisobanuke, agahinda kakuzura mu mutima; umubiri wose ugacika intege kandi ukananirwa gukora, cyane cyane ukabasha gufatwa n'indwara vuba.

Ibihaha bihora byivanamo imyanda, kandi bikeneye guhora bibona umwuka mwiza. Umwuka mubi ntutanga ibikwiriye biba mu mwuka mwiza, maze amaraso agaca mu bwonko no mu yindi myanya y'umubiri atongerewe imbaraga. Icyo ni cyo gituma umwuka wo hanze ukwiriye kuboneka mu nzu. Kuba mu byumba by'inzu byegeranye bitagerwamo n'umwuka mwiza, birimo umwuka wanduye, binaniza umubiri wose. cyane cyane bituma umubiri ugira imbeho bitagira impamvu, waba ukubiswe n'akabeho, ugaherako urwara. Kuguma mu nzu itagerwamo n'umwuka ni byo bitera abagore benshi kugira amaraso make mu mubiri no kugira intege nke. Bahora bahumeka hato na hato umwuka bahumetse mbere, kugeza ubwo uhindurwa mubi n'uburozi bwinjiye mu bihaha no mu myenge y'uruho; maze imyanda ikagaruka mu maraso ityo. ³

¹ MH 271,

² 238'

³ MH 272-274;

Abenshi bababazwa n'indwara bitewe n'uko banze kwakira umwuka mwiza nijoro mu mazu yabo. Umwuka mwiza utangirwa ubuntu ni umwe wo mu migisha myinshi cyane tubasha kwishimira. ⁴

Isuku ni ingenzi cyane ku mubiri no ku bwenge. Imyanda ihora ivanwa mu mubiri, inyuze mu ruhu. Utwenge uduhumbagiza tw'uruho tuziba vuba, iyo rutagiye rusukurishwa kwiyuhagira iminsi yose, kandi imyanda ikwiriye kunyura mu ruhu ibera indi myanya ivana imyanda mu mubiri umutwaro.

Abantu benshi bakwiriye kubona inyungu iturutse ku kwiyuhagira amazi akonje cyangwa ay'akazuyaze buri munsu, mu gitondo na nimugoroba. Kwiyuhagira kumara imbeho mu kigwi cyo gukonjesha, kuko gutuma amaraso agenda neza, amaraso aza mu ruhu, maze akarushaho kugenda neza kandi ku rugero. Ubwenge n'umubiri byombi byongerwa imbaraga. Imihore irushaho kubasha guhina no guhinuka neza, ubwenge bukarushaho gusobanukirwa. Kwiyuhagira kugusha neza imitsi yumva. Kwiyuhagira gufasha ubura, igifu n'umwijima, kugatera iyo myanya yose imbaraga, kandi kugafasha umurimo wo kugusha neza ibyokurya.

[155] Ni ikintu cy'ingenzi na none ko imyenda igirirwa isuku. Imyenda yambarwa inyunyuzwa imyanda ivuye mu myenge y'uruho; iyo idahinduranyijwe hato na hato kandi ngo imeswe, ya myanda na none yongera kunyunyuzwa n'umubiri.

Umwanda w'uburyo bwose utera indwara. Imbutu z'indwara zizana urupfu zibanda mu mwijima, no mu mfuruka zitarebwamo, mu myanda yaboze, ahatose kandi hari uruhumbu n'ibishishwa biboze. Nta cyavu gikwiriye kuba hafi y'inzu, kuko byanduza kandi bikaroga umwuka. Nta kintu cyanduye cyangwa kiboze gikwiriye kwemererwa kuba mu nzu.

Isuku isesuye, umucyo w'izuba mwinshi, kwitondera ibyo kwitungira amagara mu kantu kose ko mu mibereho yo mu rugo, ni ngombwa kugira ngo bikurinde indwara, kandi bitere ababa mu rugo kugira umunezero n'imbaraga. ⁵

Mujye mwigisha abana yuko Imana itanezewa no kubabona bafite imyanda ku mubiri kandi bambaye imyambaro icitse. Kwambara imyambaro kuri gahunda kandi ikaba iboneye bizaba inzira imwe yo mu nzira zitera ibitekerezo kubonera no kuba byiza. Cyane cyane ikintu cyose cyegera uruhu rw'umubiri gikwiriye kubonezwa.

Ntabwo ukuri gukoza ikirenge cyako cyiza mu nzira irimo imyanda cyangwa yanduye. Uwahoraga yitaye ku Bisirayeli kugira ngo bagire ingeso z'isuku ntazakundira umwanda w'uburyo bwose ko uba mu ngo z'ubwoko bwe muri iki gihe, Imana yanga umwanda w'uburyo ubwo ari bwo bwose.

Imyanda, kwirengagiza imfuruka zo mu nzu, byazatuma umuntu ageza aho yirengagiza n'imfuruka z'umutima. Ijuru riraboneye kandi rirera, kandi abazanyura mu marembo y'ururembo rw'Imana bakwiriye kugirira mu isi isuku y'imbere n'iy'inyuma. ⁶

⁴ 2T 528;

⁵ MH 276;

⁶ MLT 129.

Imibiri yacu yubatswe n’ibyokurya turya. Inyama z’umubiri zihora zisaza; umurimo wose ukozwe n’urugingo rwose utuma hagira igitakara, kandi ahavuye igitawe cyose hasanwa n’ikivuye mu byokurya. Umwanya wose w’umubiri ushaka ibyokurya na wo. Ubwonko bukwiriye guhabwa ibyabwo bibugenewe. Amagufwa n’imihore n’imitsi yumva na byo bishaka ibyabyo. Ibyokurya bihinduka amaraso mu buryo butangaje, maze ayo maraso agakoreshwa kubaka imigabane itari imwe y’umubiri; anko uwo murimo uhora ukorwa, ugaha umutsi wose wumva, n’utugabane duto tw’imyanya y’umubiri, ubugingo n’imbaraga.

Dukwiriye guhitamo ibyokurya byiza cyane birimo ibikenewe byo kubaka umubiri. Muri iryo toranya, ntukwiriye kuyoborwa n’irari. Kubw’ingeso mbi yo kurya, irari ryabaye ribi. Akenshi ibyokurya ni byo byonza amagara bigatera intege nke mu kigwi cyo gutera imbaraga. Ntidushobora kuyoborwa mu mahoro n’ingeso z’abo tubana. Indwara n’imibabaro byuzuye hose biterwa cyane cyane n’amafuti akorwa n’abantu bose mu byerekeye ku byokurya.

Ariko ibyokurya byiza byose si ko bihwanyije kuba ibidukwiriye mu buryo bwose. Hakwiriye kubaho kwitonda cyane mu byo gutoranya ibyokurya. Ibyokurya byacu bikwiriye kuba ibikwiranye n’igihe cy’umwaka. n’uko igihugu turimo kimeze mu by’ubushuhe n’ubukonje, n’uko umurimo dukora umeze. Ibyokurya bimwe byagenewe kuribwa mu gihe kimwe cyo mu bihe by’umwaka cyangwa mu gihugu kimwe, ntibikwiriye kuribwa mu kindi gihe cyangwa mu kindi gihugu. Ni ko kandi hariho ibyokurya binyuranye bikwiriye abantu bakora imirimo itandukanye. Akenshi ibyokurya bishobora kugirira umumaro abakora imirimo y’umubiri ikomeye, ntibikwiriye abiyicarira gusa cyangwa abakoresha ubwenge cyane. Imana yaduhaye ibyokurya by’uburyo butari bumwe byiza bihagije, kandi umuntu wese ni byo akwiriye gutoranyamo ibyo yakoresha kandi azi neza ko ari byo byiza biruta ibindi bimukwiriye. ¹

Inama y’Imana ya mbere na mbere yerekeye ku byokurya by’umuntu

Kugira ngo tubashe kumenya ibyokurya biruta ibindi ibyo ari byo, dukwiriye kwiga inama y’Imana ya mbere na mbere yerekeye ibyokurya by’umuntu. Uwaremye umuntu kandi akamenya ibyo akennye yageneye Adamu ibyokurya. Yaravuze ati: “Dore, mbahaye ibimera byose byera imbuto,. . . . n’igiti cyose gifite imbuto zirimo utubuto twacyo, bizaba ibyokurya byanyu. “(Itangiriro 1:29). Ubwo Adamu yari avuye muri Edeni yagombaga kubona ibimutunga ahinze ubutaka kubw’umuvumo w’icyaha, na bwo yemererwa kurya imboga zo mu murima ” (Itangiriro 3: 18).

Ibyokurya by’impeke. Amatunda, imbuto z’uburyo bw’ububemba n’imboga ni byo byokurya twatoranyijwe n’Umuremyi wacu. Ibyokurya byaringanyijwe mu buryo bworoheje kandi busanzwe ni byo byiza kandi bitunga umubiri kuruta ibindi byose, Bitera imbaraga, no kwihangana, n’imbaraga z’ubwenge, zitabasha kuboneshwa ibyokurya by’umvange rw’amoko menshi cyangwa ibikangura umubiri. ²

¹ MH 295-296;

² .

Kugira ngo ugire amagara mazima ukwiriye kugira ibyokurya bihagije byiza, bitunga umubiri. Nitugira inama y'ubwenge, igikwiriye gutunga amagara kandi cyiza cyane kizabasha kuboneka mu gihugu cyose. Umuceri, ingano, ibigori, ni imyaka isa na sayiri byateguwe mu buryo butari bumwe byoherezwa hose, hamwe n'ibishyimbo n'amashaza n'ibindi bisa n'inkori. Ibyo hamwe n'amatunda ahingwa mu gihugu cyangwa ava mu mahanga, n'imboga z'uburyo butari bumwe zihingwa ahantu hose, birimo ibyokurya bikwiriye hatarimo inyama.

Ahantu hose hashobora kuboneka amatunda yumye...ku giciro cyiza, azaba akwiriye gukoreshwa kuko ari ubwoko bw'ibyokurya bikwiriye bitari ibirirwa umugenzo ahubwo kuko bitera ubuzima n'imbaraga abantu b'uburyo bwose bw'abakozi..³

Kumenya guteka

[158] Guteka si ubwenge bw'agaciro gake ahubwo ni ikintu kimwe mu bintu by'ingenzi cyane biftiye ubugingo akamaro. Ni ubwenge abagore bose bakwiriye kwiga, kandi bukwiriye kwigishwa mu buryo bugiriye akamaro abarushijeho kuba abakene. Guteka ibyokurya biryoshye kandi bikaba ari iby'igiciro cyiza kandi bigiriye umubiri akamaro, bigomba ubwenge; ariko bishobora gukorwa.

Abatetsi bakwiriye kumenya uburyo bwo gutegura ibyokurya byoroheje mu buryo bworoheje kandi bwiza, kugira ngo bibe biryoshye kandi ari byiza biruseho, kuko byoroheje.⁴

Nimutyo tugire amajyambere y'ubwenge yo gutuma ibyokurya byacu biba ibyoroheje. Ku bw'ineza y'Imana igihugu cyose cyera ibyokurya birimo ibikwiriye byubaka umubiri kandi biryoshye.⁵

Abenshi ntibiyumvamo ko iyi ari inshingano ikomeye, nuko ntibagerageze gutegura ibyokurya neza. Ibyo bishobora gukorwa mu buryo bworoheje, buteye imbaraga kandi butaruhije, batiriwe bakoresha amavuta y'ingurube, amavuta y'inka cyangwa inyama. Ubwenge bukwiriye gufatanywa no kwiyoroshya. Kugira ngo abagore bakore ibyo, bakwiriye gusoma, maze bakimenyereza gukurikiza ibyo basomye, kugeza ubwo biba akamenyero.⁶

Amatunda, n'ibyokurya by'impeke, n'imboga byateguwe mu buryo bworoheje, bitagezwemo n'ibintu byo kuryoshya (nk'ikinzi) n'urugumbu rw'amatungo y'ubwoko bwose, bigira ibyokurya bitunga amagara hamwe n'amata n'urukoko kurusha ibindi byose.

Ibyokurya by'impeke n'amatunda byateguwe bitarimo amavuta, kandi mu buryo busanzwe uko bishobotse, bikwiriye kuba ibyokurya byo gushyira ku meza y'abantu bose bavuga ko bitegura kujyanwa mu ijuru.⁸

Isukari nyinshi cyane ihora ikoreshwa mu byokurya. Keke, udutsima turyohera, amandazi, konfitire y'amatunda, amatunda yatekanwe n'isukari, bitera kugubwa nabi mu gifu. Ibigirira umuntu nabi cyane cyane ni ibyokurya n'amandazi bikoreshajwe amata avanze n'amagi n'isukari. Kunywa amata avanze n'isukari bikwiriye kwirindwa.⁹

[159] Isukari nkeya nishyirwa mu byokurya bigitekwa ni ko n'impagarara ziterwa

³ Mil 299;

⁴ Mil 302, 303;

⁵ CD 94;

⁶ IT 681;

⁸ 2T 352;

⁹ MI I 302;

n'ubushyuhe zizaba nkeya. ¹⁰

Amata anyobwa akwiriye gutekwa akabira rwose; nibyitonderwa hazaboneka akaga gakeya ko kwandura indwara zituruka ku kuyanywa. ¹¹

Hazaza igihe, ubwo kunywa amata bitazaba birimo amahoro. Ariko niba inka zifite amagara mazima, n'amata agatekwa cyane nta kaga kaba kariho. ¹²

Ibyokurya bishyizwemo ibyo kubiryoshya byinshi

Ibintu byo kuryoshya Ibyokurya nk'umunyu n'urusenda, bikorehwa hato na hato cyane n'ab'isi, bituma ibyokurya bidakorwa neza n'imyanya itunganya ibyokurya. ¹³

Muri iki gihe cyihuta, ibyokurya bidatera amaraso kwihuta cyane ni byo birushaho kuba byiza. Kamere y'ibimeze nk'urusenda ni ukwangiza. Ifu y'akabuto ka sinapi, urusenda, utuntu duhumuza ibyokurya, umuti usharira utuma ibyokurya bitabora, n'ibindi bisa na byo, byokera mu gifu maze bigatuma amaraso agurumana umuriro kandi akandura. Igifu cy'umusenzi iyo kirwaye akenshi biba bitewe n'inzoga zirimo alikolo. Ubundi kurwara mu gifu biterwa no gushyira ibintu byokera mu byokurya. Umuntu agasigara atakiryohereye n'ibyokurya bisanzwe. Umubiri wumva wifuzaga kandi urariye ikintu kirushijeho kuwukangura. ¹⁴

Bamwe bamaze kumenyera gutegekwa n'ibyo bibwira ko bibaryoheye bituma batabasha kunezwe n'ibyokurya keretse babonye ibyo bifuzaga. Iyo bagaburirwa ibyokurya birimo urusenda n'ibihumura, bituma igifu gikorehwa n'icyo kiboko cy'umuriro; kuko cyamenyerejwe uburyo kitabasha gukora kitabonye ibyokurya bikan-gura umubiri. ¹⁵

Ibituma ibyokurya biryoha bibanza kokera agahu korohereye gatwikira mu gifu, ariko hanyuma byonona imbaraga yumva y'ako gahu korohereye. Amaraso ahindamo umuriro, ubushake bwa kinyamaswa bugahaguruka kandi imbaraga y'umubiri n'iy'ubwenge bifite intege nkeya, maze bigahinduka imbata y'irari rurushijeho kuba ribi. Umutegarugori akwiriye kwiga kugaburira ab'urugo rwe ibyokurya byoroheje ariko kandi bifitiye umubiri akamaro. ¹⁶

[160]

Gahunda yo kurya

Igihe igifu kiryamyeye ngo kiruhuke, umurimo wacyo ukwiriye kuba warangiye, kugira ngo kiruhuke bisesuye nk'uko indi myanya y'umubiri iruhuka. Ntabwo umurimo wo gusya ibyokurya ukwiriye gukorwa n'igifu mu gihe cyo kuruhuka umuntu asinziriye.. Igifu gikwiriye kugira igihe cy'akamenyero cyo gukora n'icyo kuruhuka; kurya imburagihe, hagati y'ibihe byo kurya, ni ukwica rwose amategeko y'ubuzima bw'umubiri. ¹⁷

Ibihe byo kurya bikwiriye kwitonderwa cyane. Nta kintu gikwiriye kuribwa hagati y'ibihe byo kurya, ari ibintu biryohereye, cyangwa ububemba, cyangwa amatunda,

¹⁰ CD 95;

¹¹ MI I 302;

¹² CD 357;

¹³ CD 339;

¹⁴ MI I 325;

¹⁵ CD 340;

¹⁶ CII 114;

¹⁷ CD 175;

cyangwa ibindi byokurya by'ubwoko ubwo ari bwo bwoswe. Kuryagagura konona imbaraga y'imyanya igusha neza ibyokurya, bikagira icyo bitwara ubutaraga bw'umuntu n'umunezero. Kandi igihe abana baje ku meza, ntibanezezwa n'ibyokurya, nta pfa ryo kurya baba bafite; ibyo rero bikaba ari bibi kuri bo. ¹⁸

Igihe turyanye turuhuka, igifu gikwiriye kuba cyarangije gukora umurimo wacyo, kugira ngo cyo hamwe n'indi myanya y'umubiri bibashe kwishimira ikiruhuko. Abantu bahora biyicariye aho, kurya batinze cyane nimugoroba bibagirira nabi cyane.

Ibihe byinshi kugira intege nke ukumva udashaka ibyokurya biterwa n'uko imyanya igusha neza ibyokurya iba yaremerejwe cyane n'ibyokurya ku manywa. Hanyuma yo kurya, imyanya igusha neza ibyokurya ikwiriye kuruhuka, nibura amasaha atanu cyangwa atandatu ni yo akwiriye gushira ukabona kongera kurya; kandi abantu benshi cyane bagambirira kugerageza bazabona yuko kurya kabiri mu munsu ari byo byiza kuruta kurya gatatu ku munsu. ¹⁹

[161] Ingeso yo kurya kabiri mu munsu akenshi babonye ko ari yo ifitiye umubiri w'umuntu akamaro. Ariko hariho impamvu ibiteye, abantu bashobora kurya ubwa gatatu. Niba rero umuntu ariye ubwa gatatu, akwiriye kurya ibyokurya byoroshye cyane, kandi bishobora kugushwa neza mu gifu vuba. ²⁰

Mu gihe abigishwa bakora umurimo ukoreshwa amaboko n'ukoreshwa ubwenge, kubabuza kurya ubwa gatatu ntibikwiriye. Abigishwa bakwiriye kurya ubwa gatatu, bakarya ibyokurya byateguwe nta mboga, ahubwo ibyoroheje kandi bikwiriye, nk'amatunda n'umukati. ²¹

Ibyokurya ntibikwiriye kuribwa bishyushye cyane cyangwa bikonje cyane. Iyo ibyokurya bikonje, imbaraga z'ubuzima bw'igifu zikoreshwezeze cyane kubishyushya bitaranozwa. Ibinyobwa bikonje na byo byonona umubiri nk'uko ibishushye na byo biwangiza. Kunywa amazi menshi mu gihe cyo kurya bituma ibyokurya bitanozwa n'igifu neza; ni byiza kunywa amazi mbere yo kurya. Ntimukarye umunyu mwinsi, mwirinde gukoresha ibyokurya byashyizwemo umuti ubibuza kubora (vinaigre) n'ibyashyizwemo utuntu two gutuma bihumura, mujye murya amatunda menshi maze icyaka gituma mushaka kunywa ibinyobwa byinshi mu gihe cyo kurya kizashira rwose. Ibyokurya bikwiriye kuribwa buhoro buhoro, kandi bikwiriye gutapfunwa cyane. Ibyo ni ngombwa, kugira ngo amacandwe abashe kuvangwa neza n'ibyokurya, kandi n'amazi agusha neza ibyokurya ngo abashe gukora. ²²

Gukoresha amategeko yo kugorora ibyo kwitungira ubuzima

[162] Ibyo kuvugurura ibyerekeye ibiribwa ni ingenzi cyane. Ibyo bikwiriye kwiganwa ubwenge cyane, kandi nta muntu ukwiriye kunegura abandi ku mpamvu z'uko imigenzereze yabo idahwanye n'iyeye muri byose: Ntibishoboka gutanga itegeko ridahinduka ryo gutegeka ingeso z'umuntu wese, kandi nta n'umwe ukwiriye kwitekereza ko ari we ukwiriye kuba urugero rw'abandi bese. Si ko bese bashobora kurya ibintu bimwe. Ibyokurya biryohereye kandi bikwiriye umuntu umwe bishobora kubera undi umwaku ndetse bikamugirira nabi. Bamwe ntibashobora kunywa amata, abandi bo abagwa neza. Abantu bamwe ntibashobora kugubwa neza n'amashaza n'ibishyimbo; abandi bo bik-

¹⁸ MI I 384;

¹⁹ Mil 304;

²⁰ Mil 321;

²¹ CD 178;

²² Mil 305, 306;

ababera byiza. Ku bantu bamwe ibyokurya by'impeke bitasewe cyane ni byiza, nyamara abandi bo ntibabashe kubikoresha.²³

Ahabaye ingeso mbi mu byerekeye imirire, ntibikwiriye gutinda kuhagorora. Igihe indwara yo kugubwa nabi mu gifu yaje itewe no gukoresha igifu nabi, hakwiriye kubaho umwete wo kwitondera kurinda imbaraga gisigaranye, bikoreshejwe gukuraho ikintu cyose cyikoreza igifu umutwari uremereye. Bishoboka ko igifu kitakira rwose niba cyari cyarakoreshejwe nabi igihe kirekire; ariko kurya mu buryo bukwiye bishobora kurinda ahakiri hazima, kandi benshi bashobora gukura rwose, cyangwa se bakoroherwa.

Abantu bafite imbaraga bakora imirimo ikomeye y'amaboko ntibahatirwa kwitondera ubwinshi n'ubwoko bw'ibyokurya barya nk'abantu bagira ingeso yo guhora biyicariye. Ariko na bo babasha kugira ubuzima bwiza cyane iyaba bimenyerezaga kwitegeka mu mirire no mu minywere.

Bamwe bifuzaga yuko hagira itegeko rihamye ritegekerwa ibyokurya byabo. Nta muntu washyiriraho undi itegeko rihamye. Umuntu wese akwiriye kujya akoresha inama no kwitegeka kandi agakora nk'uko bikwiriye.²⁴

Ubugorizi bw'ibyokurya bukwiye gukuza amajyambere. Kubera ko indwara zo mu matungo ziyongera, gukoresha amata n'amagi na byo bizarushaho kubamo akaga. Hakwiriye kubaho umwete wo gukoresha ibindi bintu bikwiriye gutunga umubiri kandi bidahenda mu mwanya w'ibyoyi. Ahantu hose abantu bakwiriye kwigishwa uburyo bwo guteka nta mata n'amagi uko bishoboka kose, kandi ibyokurya byabo bigakomeza kuba ibikwiriye umubiri kandi biryoshye.

Imana ntishimishwa igihe umubiri wirengagijwe cyangwa ukoreshejwe nabi, bituma uba udakwiriye mu murimo wayo. Gufata umubiri wawe neza ubikoresheje kuwutegurira ibyokurya binejeje kandi bitera imbaraga, ni inshingano imwe mu nshingano za mbere za nyir'umgo. Ni byiza rwose kugira imyambaro n'ibintu byo mu nzu by'igiciro gito kuruta kwigomwa ibyokurya.

[163]

Bene ingo bamwe bagomwa ab'urugo rwabo ibyokurya kugira ngo babike ibyo bazakoresha ibirori abashyitsi baje. Ibyo ni ubwenge buke. Mu birori by'abashyitsi hakwiriye kubamo kwiyoroshya cyane. Iby'urugo rukennye ni byo bikwiriye kwitabwaho mbere.

Kuzigama nabi n'ingeso zaduka, akenshi bizitira ingeso yo gucumbikira abashyitsi mu gihe bikwiriye kandi byari kuba umugisha. Ibyokurya bisanzwe bikoreshwa ku meza yacu bikwiriye kuba iby'umushyitsi tutiteguye abasha guhamagarirwa bitiriwe bivuna umugore kwitegura ibindi.

Mujye muzirikana ibyo murya mwitonze. Mujye mwiga ikintu muherereye ku ntangiriro mugeze ku iherezo ryacyo. Mujye mwimenyereza kwitegeka. Mujye mutegeka irari ryanyu muritegekanye ubwenge. Ntimukagirire igifu nabi mubikoresheje kurya mukarenza mbiga, ariko kandi ntimukiyime ibyokurya bigize umumaro, ibyokurya biryoshye bishakwa n'umubiri.

Abasobanukirwa n'amategeko yo kwitungira ubuzima kandi bategekwa na gahunda bazajya bahunga kurenza urugero mu kwinezeza no mu kwigomwa. Ibyokurya byabo ni ibitoranyijwe, bidatoranyirijwe kunezeza ipfa ryabo gusa, ahubwo bitoranyirijwe kubaka umubiri.

Bashakashaka kuzigama imbaraga yose mu buryo bwiza cyane kugira ngo babashe gukorera Imana n'abantu umurimo wo hejuru cyane. Bagira ipfa rifite impamvu iritegeka

²³ Mil 319, 320;

²⁴ Mil 308, 310;

n'umutima uhana, maze bakagororerwa kumererwa neza mu mubiri no mu bwenge. Igihe badashyira inama zabo imbere mu buryo busitaza abandi, icyitegererezo cyabo kibera ubuhamya ingeso nziza zitunganye. Abo bantu bafite ubwenge bwinshi bwo gukora ibyiza.²⁵

[164] Ntidukwiriye gutegura ibyokurya byinshi cyangwa iby'amoko menshi byo kuribwa ku Isabato biruta ibiribwa mu yindi minsi. Mu kigwi cyo kugenza dutyo, ibyo byokurya bikwiriye kuba ibyoroheje, kandi hakwiriye kuribwa bikeya, kugira ngo ubwenge bubashe kumva neza kandi bugire imbaraga yo gusobanukirwa n'iby'umwuka.

Guteka ku Isabato bikwiriye kwirindwa, ariko kandi kurya ibyokurya bikonje ntibikwiriye. Mu gihe cy'imbeho, ibyokurya byateguwe kuwa nyuma bikwiriye gushyushywa. Kandi ibyo byokurya na none bikwiriye kuba ibyoroheje, biryoshye kandi binejeje. Cyane cyane mu ngo zirimo abana, ni byiza kutegura ikintu kizatekerezwa ko ari icy'umunezero cyabo mu rugo batagira buri muni.²⁶

Gutegeka irari n'iruba

Igishuko kimwe cyo mu bishuko bikomeye kuruta ibindi byose bigerageza umuntu ni irari. Umutima n'umubiri bifitanye ubwiru n'isano itangaje. Birakorerana. Gutunga umubiri ukagira ubuzima buzira umuze, kugira ngo ukuze imbaraga zawo, kugira ngo umugabane wose ukoreshwa n'ingingo ubashe gufatanya n'undi gukora ni byo bikwiriye kuba icyigisho cya mbere cyo mu mibereho yacu

Kwirengagiza umubiri ni ko kwirengagiza umutima. Ntibi-shoboka ko abana b'Imana bayihimbaza bafite imibiri irwaragura cyangwa ubwenge budakura. Kunezeza irari ry'inda mu buryo bwica ubuzima byangiza ubwenge. Abakora ibyo kutirinda, ari mu kurya cyangwa mu kunywa, bapfusha imbaraga yabo y'umubiri ubusa kandi bagatera imbaraga y'ubwenge kugira intege nke. Bazagerwaho n'ingaruka yo kugomera amategeko y'umubiri.²⁷

Abenshi bananirwa gukoresha umutima n'umubiri bitewe no kurya cyane no kunezeza irari ryo kwifuzza. Iruba rya kinyamaswa rigira imbaraga mu gihe kamere y'ubwenge n'iy'umwuka bifite intege nke. Igihe tuzahagarara tuzengurutse intebe y'ubwami yera, raporo y'imibereho ya benshi izerekana iki? Bazabona ibyo baba barakoze iyo batangiza imbaraga bahawe n'Imana. Bazasobanukirwa n'ubwenge bwinshi baba barabonye iyo baha Imana imbaraga z'umubiri n'iz'ubwenge yabahaye. Mu gihe bazaba batakishwa n'umubabaro bazifuzza kuba bakongera kubaho.²⁸

[165] Umukristo nyakuri wese azajya ategeka irari n'iruba bye. Ntiyabasha kuba umunyakuri keretse abatuwe ku bubata n'ubuhake bw'irari, akaba umugaragu wumvira wa Kristo. Gutegekwa n'irari ry'inda n'iruba ni byo bituma ukuri kutagira icyo kumarira umutima.²⁹

Iherezo rikomeye ryo kwihangana Yesu yihanganiye mu butayu atarya ryari iryo kutwigisha akamaro ko kwiyanga no kwirinda. Uyu murimo ukwiriye gutangirira ku meza yacu maze ugakomeza mu mibereho yacu yose. Umucunguzi w'isi yavanywe mu

²⁵ Mil 319323;

²⁶ Mil 307;

²⁷ 3T 485, 486;

²⁸ 5T 135;

²⁹ 3T 569, 570;

ijuru no gufasha umuntu mu ntege nke ze, kugira ngo mu mbaraga Yesu yamuzaniye, abashe kunesha irari n'iruba, kandi ngo abashe kuba umuneshi mu bintu byose. ³⁰

Imana yahaye ababyeyi bacu ba mbere ibyokurya yagambiriye ko abantu bakwiriye kurya. Kwica ubugingo bw'ikintu cyose cyaremwe byari binyuranye n'inama yayo. Nta rupfu rwagombaga kuba muri Edeni. Imbutu z'ibiti byo mu murima ni byo byari ibyokurya byo kumara inzara y'umuntu. Imana ntiyemereye umuntu kurya inyama kugeza igihe umwuzure wari umaze gushira. Ikintu cyose cyabashaga kubeshaho umuntu cyari cyararimbuwe, ni cyo cyatumye Uwiteka, kuko byari bikwiriye, yemerera Nowa kurya ku nyamaswa zitazira yari yarajyanye mu nkuge. Ariko inyama ntizari ibyokurya by'umuntu birushije ibindi gutunga umubiri.

Nyuma y'umwuzure abantu bariye inyama cyane. Imana yabonye yuko inzira z'umuntu zononekaye, kandi yuko yihaye kwishyira hejuru y'Umuremyi we afite ubwibone, kandi yikurikiriye ibyo umutima we ushaka. Nuko yemerera abo bantu baramaga kurira inyama z'inyamaswa gutubya kubaho kwabo kurangwamo ibyaha. Ntibyateye kabiri umwuzure umaze gushira, ingano y'abantu n'inyaka yabo bitangira kugabanuka vuba! ¹

Uwiteka ajya gutoranyiriza umuntu ibyokurya muri Edeni, yamweretse ibyokurya birushije ibindi byose kuba byiza; igihe yabitoranyirizaga Abisirayeli yigishije icyo cyigisho. Muri bo ni ho yashatse guhera abo mu isi umugisha no kubigisha. Yabahaye ibyokurya birushije ibindi kuba byiza byaringanyirijwe uwo mugambi. Ntibyari inyama, ahubwo byari manu, "umutsima wo mu ijuru. "Bahawe inyama ku bwo kutanyurwa no kwivovota bitewe n'inkono z'inyama zo mu Misiri, kandi izo nyama zari iz'igihe gito gusa. Kuzirya byateye abantu ibihumbi byinshi kurwara no gupfa. Nyamara itegeko ryo kurya ibindi bitari inyama ntabwo ryigeze ryemerwa bivuye ku mutima. Ryakomeje kuba intandaro yo kutanyurwa no kwivovota, babikorera ku mugaragaro cyangwa mu rwihisho, nyamara ntiryagizwe iry'iteka.

[167] Igihe Abisirayeli bari bamaze gutura i Kanani, bemerewe kurya inyama z'inyamaswa, ariko bagombaga kwirinda icyabazanira ingaruka mbi. Babujijwe kurya ingurube, n'izindi nyamaswa n'inyoni n'ifi byanduye. Ku nyamaswa bemerewe kurya, babujijwe rwose kurya urugimbu n'amaraso.

Izo nyamaswa kandi zagombaga kuribwa zifite amagara mazima gusa. Inyamaswa yatanyaguwe, n'iyipfushije, cyangwa itavanywemo amaraso neza, ntizagombaga kuribwa.

Abisirayeli, kubwo kureka inama Imana yabahaye yerekeye ku byokurya, bigomwe byinshi cyane. Bifuje inyama, maze basarura ingaruka yabyo. Ntibarakagera ku gitekerezo gishyitse cy'imico y'Imana cyangwa ngo basohoze umugambi wayo. Uwiteka "yabahaye icyo bamusabye, ariko imitima yabo iyishyiramo konda." (Zaburi 106:15). Bahaye agaciro iby'isi babirutisha iby'umwuka, maze ibyera bifite agaciro gakomeye yabifurizaga ntababigeraho.

Abarya inyama baba barya ibyokurya by'impeke n'imboga bishaje; kuko ibyo bintu ari byo bitunga inyamaswa bikayikuza. Ubugingo bwari mu byokurya by'impeke no mu mboga bijya mu cyabiriye. Natwe tukabibona turiye inyama z'inyamaswa. Mbega uburyo

¹CD 373;

byarushaho kuba byiza tubyironkeye ubwacu, tubiboneshejwe no kurya ibyokurya Imana yaduhereye kurya! ²

Inkomoko y'umuze no kurwara

Ntabwo inyama zigeze ziba ibyokurya biruta ibindi; noneho kuzirya ni bibi incuro ebyiri, kuko indwara zo mu nyamaswa ziyongera vuba. Iyaba akenshi babashaga kubona izo nyamaswa zikiri nzima maze bakamenya uko inyama barya zimeze, baziretse bakazizinukwa. Abantu bahora barya inyama zuzuwemo n'igituntu n'udusimba tw'ikimungu (kanseri). Igituntu, ikimungu, n'izindi ndwara zica, uko ni ko zandura. ³

Kurya inyama byongera kwandura indwara incuro cumi. ⁴ Inyamaswa zifite indwara kandi iyo turiye inyama zazo, tuba twishyize imbuto z'indwara mu mubiri no mu maraso. Hanyuma twajya ahantu haba ubuganga, tukazirwara: ubundi kandi iyo tugiye aho indwara y'icyorezo cyangwa izindi ndwara zandura zateye, umubiri ntubasha kurwanya iyo ndwara. [168]

Nkurikije umucyo Imana yampaye, gukwira kw'ikimungu (kanseri) n'ibibyimba biterwa cyane cyane no kurya inyama z'intumbyi. ⁵

Ahantu henshi ifi zanduzwa cyane cyane n'imyanda zirya, ikaba ari yo mpamvu itera abantu indwara. Ibyo biba cyane cyane aho ifi zihurira n'imyanda iva mu mijyi minini. Ifi zirya ibiba mu miyoboro y'amazi zishobora kujya kure aho amazi ari maze zikarobwa ahari amazi aboneye kandi meza. Nuko zaribwa zigatera indwara n'urupfu abantu batibwiraga kubona.

Ingaruka zo kurya inyama ntibishoboka ko zihurako zimenyekana: ariko ibyo si byo bihamya yuko ntacyo zitwara. Abantu bake ni bo bashobora kwemezwa yuko inyama bariye ari zo zaroze amariso yabo maze zikabatera uko kubabara. Abenshi bapfa bazize indwara zitewe no kurya inyama, ariko iyo mpamvu ntibashe kuzirikanwa na bo cyangwa n'abandi. ⁶

Ingurube ni igihumanya kuri mwe

Inyama z'ingurube zuzuwemo n'inzoka nyinshi. Imana yavuze iby'ingurube iti: "Ni igihumanya kuri mwe. Inyama zazo ntikumazirye, n'intumbi zazo ntikumazikoreho." (Gutegeka kwa kabiri 14:8). Iri tegeko ryatangirwe kuko inyama z'ingurube zidakwiriyeye kuba ibyokurya. Ingurube zikuraho imyanda yose, kandi ni yo mpamvu gusa yatumaga zitungwa. Ntabwo byigeze bibaho ku buryo ubwo ari bwo bwose, ngo inyama zazo ziribwe n'abantu. Ntibishoboka yuko inyama z'icyaremwe cyose ziba nziza kandi kamere yacyo ari umwanda, kandi kirya ibiteye isesemi. ⁷

Inyama z'ingurube, nubwo ari ibyokurya biribwa n'abantu benshi cyane, ni zo mbi kurusha ibindi byokurya byose. Imana ntiyabujije Abaheburayo kurya inyama z'ingurube ari ugushaka kwerekana ububasha bwayo gusa, ahubwo ni uko zitari ibyokurya bikwiriyeye umuntu. Zuzuzwa mu mubiri ibibyimba by'igituntu bikunda kuboneka ku ijosi, kandi zigatera ibibembe cyane cyane mu gihugu gishyuha, n'indwara z'uburyo butari bumwe. Uko ziganzereza umubiri mu gihugu gishyuha ni byo bibi kuruta uko ziwuganzereza mu [169]

² Mil 311-313;

³ MH 313;

⁴ 2T 64;

⁵ CD 386-388;

⁶ MH 314,315,

⁷ MH 313, 314;

gihugu gikonja... Inyama z'ingurube zitera amaraso kuba mabi kurusha izindi nyama zose. Abazirya uko bashaka nta kibabuza kurwara. ⁸

Cyane cyane imitsi yumva mitoya yo mu bwonko igira intege nke, maze ubwonko bugacura umwijima bityo ibyera ntibitekerezwe, ahubwo bigasubizwa inyuma nk'ibintu bindi bisanzwe. ⁹

Abibera mu gasozi ibihe byose ntibamenya amaherezo mabi yo kurya inyama z'ingurube nk'abahora imuhira ibihe byose n'abakunda guhora bicaye, n'abakoresha ubwenge bwabo. ¹⁰

Ingaruka y'inyama z'ingurube mu bwenge no mu mutima

Ububi bwo kurya inyama ntibugira uko bwavugwa, birenze uko zitera indwara . Inyama zangiza ubuzima, kandi icyangije umubiri cyangiza ubwenge n'umutima. ¹¹

Kurya inyama bihindura umuntu bikamuteramo imico ya kinyamaswa. Turemwe mu byo turya, kandi kurya inyama bizagabanya imbaraga z'ubwenge. Abigishwa bashobora kwiga neza ibyigisho byabo baramutse badakojeje inyama mu kanwa. Igihe umugabane wa kinyamaswa w'umuntu utewe imbaraga no kurya inyama, imbaraga z'ubwenge ziragabanyuka. ¹²

Igihe ibyokurya bikwiriye kuba iby'ubwoko bworoheje cyane, ni iki. Abana bacu ntibakwiriye guhabwa inyama. Umumaro wazo ni ukubyutsa no gutera imbaraga iruba ribi, kandi zica imbaraga y'ubwenge bw'ingeso nziza. ¹³

[170] Ubugorozi bukomeye cyane bukwiye kuboneka mu bantu bavuga yuko bategereje kugaruka kwa Kristo kwegereje. Ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke bukwiye gukora umurimo butari bwakora mu bantu bacu. Hariho bamwe bakwiriye gukanguka bagahunga akaga ko kurya inyama. Baracyarya inyama, bagashyira mu kaga ubuzima bw'umubiri, ubw'ubwenge n'ubw'iby'umwuka. Abenshi bahindutse by'igice gusa ku byerekeye ku kurya inyama bazava mu bantu b'Imana, be kongera kugendana nabo ukundi. ¹⁴

Abavuga ko bemera iby'ukuri bakwiriye kurinda imbaraga z'umubiri n'iz'ubwenge bitonze, kugira ngo be gukoza isoni Imana n'umurimo wayo biturutse ku magambo cyangwa ku mirimo byabo. Dukwiriye kwitondera ibyokurya byacu. Neretswe yuko ubwoko bw'Imana bukwiye guhagarara bushikamye mu byo kwanga inyama. Mbese mu myaka mirongo itatu Imana yahaye abantu ubutumwa buvuga yuko niba bashaka kugira amaraso meza n'ubwenge busobanukiwe bakwiriye kureka kurya inyama idashaka ko bumvira ubwo butumwa? Kurya inyama bitera kamere ya kinyamaswa gukomera maze kamere y'umwuka ikagira intege nke. ¹⁵

Ibyigisho byerekeye ku guhinduranya ibyokurya

Ni ifuti gutekereza yuko imbaraga z'imihore y'umubiri ziterwa no kurya inyama. Umubiri ubasha guhabwa ibyo ukeneye neza kumtaho, kandi ukarushaho kugira amagara akomeye cyane umuntu ataziriye.

⁸ CD 392, 393;

⁹ 2T 96;

¹⁰ CD 393;

¹¹ Mil 315;

¹² CD 389;

¹³ 2T 352;

¹⁴ CH 575;

¹⁵ CD 383;

Ibyokurya by'impeke, hamwe n'amatunda n'ububemba, n'imboga, birimo ibyokurya byose bikwiriye bituma amaraso aba meza. Ibyo bitunga umubiri rero ntibibasha kuboneka cyane mu nyama. Iyaba kurya inyama byarabaye ikintu cy'ingenzi ku buzima no ku mbaraga, inyama ziba zarashyizwe mu byokurya byahawe umuntu mbere na mbere.

Igihe abarya inyama baziretse, kenshi biyumvamo intege nkeya, bakabura imbaraga. Abenshi bogagiza ibyo, bahamya yuko inyama ari ibyokurya by'ingenzi; ariko impamvu ni uko ibyokurya by'ubwo bwoko bikangura imbaraga, kuko bihindisha amaraso umuriro kandi bigatera imitsi yumva kwikanga, babibura bakagira intege nke. Bamwe birabakomerera kureka kurya inyama nk'uko bikomerera umusinzi kureka umusa w'inzoga, ariko icyarushaho kubabera cyiza ni uguhindura. Igihe inyama ziretse, mu kigwi cyazo hakwiriye kujya ibyokurya by'amoko y'impeke, ububemba, imboga, n'amatunda, bibasha gutunga umubiri kandi bikaryoha. Ibyo bikwiriye cyane cyane abanyantegere nke, cyangwa abaremerewe n'imirimu idahagarikwa. ¹⁶

[171]

Cyane cyane ahantu inyama zitari ibyokurya by'ingenzi, guteka neza bikwiriye kuba ikintu cy'ingenzi. Hakwiriye kubaho ibintu biteguwe mu kigwi cy'inyama, kandi ibyo bijya mu kigwi cy'inyama bikwiriye gutegurwa neza, kugira ngo inyama ze kwifuzwa. ¹⁷

Nziranye n'ab'ingo baretse kurya inyama barahindura barya ibyokurya bya gikene. Ibyokurya byabo babitsetse nabi cyane bigatuma igifu kibizukwa, kandi abo bambwiye yuko ubugorozi bw'umuzemuke batashobokanye na bwo. Bambwiye yuko bagabanutse imbaraga z'umubiri. Ibyokurya bikwiriye gutegurwa mu buryo bworoheje nyamara bwiza butera umuntu ipfa. ¹⁸

Uwiteka agira itorero ryasigaye inama yo kureka kurya inyama, kunywa icyayi, ikawa, n'ibindi byokurya byonona umubiri ku bwo kurigirira neza. Hariho ibindi bintu byinshi bikwiriye ubuzima buzira umuze kandi byiza tubasha gusimbuza ibyo.

Kurya inyama bizashira mu bategereje kuza k'Umwami; inyama zizareka kuba mu mugabane w'ibyokurya byabo. Dukwiriye kujya dutekereza iherezo ry'ibyo, maze tugahirimbana kubyitaho dukomeje. ¹⁹

Imbaraga z'ubwenge n'iz'umutima n'iz'umubiri bigabanurwa no guhora urya inyama. Kurya inyama byonona umubiri, byijimisha ubwenge, kandi bikagabanura ubwenge bwo kumenya ibyiza n'ibibi. Bavandimwe, turababwira tuti: Ubugingo bwanyu buzabona amahirwe menshi cyane, nimureka kurya inyama. ²⁰

¹⁶ MH316;

¹⁷ CD 384;

¹⁸ 2T 63;

¹⁹ CD 380, 381;

²⁰ 2T 64.

[172]

IGICE CYA 42: GUKIRANUKA MU BY'UBUGOROZI BW'IBY'UMUZE MUKE

(UBUSOBANURO: *Ubu butumwa bwibutsa iby'ingingo zikomeye z'iby'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke byanditswe na Madame Ellen G. White ari mu nama iheruka yagiyemo y'Inteko Nkuru Rusange yabaye mu mwaka wa 1909. -Abanditsi.*)

Mbwiwe gushyira abantu bose ubutumwa bwerekeye ku by'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke, kuko benshi bamaze gusubira inyuma bakareka kumvira amategeko y'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke.

Umugambi Imana ifitiye abana ni uko bakura bakagera ku rugero rushyitse rw'abagabo n'abagore muri Kristo. Kugira ngo bakore ibyo, bakwiriye gukoresha neza imbaraga yose y'ubwenge, iy'umutima, n'iy'umubiri. Ntibakwiriye gupfusha ubusa imbaraga yose y'ubwenge cyangwa iy'umubiri.

Ikibazo cy'uburyo bwo kugira ubuzima buzira umuze ni cyo cya mbere. Nitwiga icyo kibazo twubaha Imana tuzasanga yuko kwiyoroshya mu byokurya ari byiza kuruta ibindi byose ku bw'amajyambere yacu y'umubiri n'ay'umwuka. Nimutyo twige iki kibazo twihanganye. Dukeneye ubwenge no gusobanukirwa kugira ngo twigane icyo kibazo ubwenge. Amategeko Imana yahaye ibyaremwe ntakwiriye kurwanywa, ahubwo akwiriye kumvirwa.

Abamaze kwigishwa ibyerekeye ibibi bituruka ku kurya inyama, kunywa icyayi n'ikawa, no kurya ibyokurya byinshi bidatera kugira ubuzima buzira umuze, kandi bakaba bagambirira gusezeranisha Imana isezerano ibitambo, ntibazakomeza kurarikira ibyokurya bazi ko atari byiza. Imana ishaka yuko irari ryezwa, kandi ko hakorwa ibyo kwiyanga byerekeye ku bintu bitari byiza. Uyu ni umurimo uzaba ukwiriye gukorwa ubwoko bwayo butarahagarara imbere yayo bukiranutse.

[173]

Ubwoko bw'Imana kwasigaye bukwiriye kuba ubwoko bwahindutse. Kwamamaza ubutumwa gukwiriye kuboneka mu biganiri no mu kwezwa kw'imitima. Dukwiriye kwiyumvamo imbaraga y'Umwuka w'Imana muri uyu murimo. Ubu ni ubutumwa butangaje bw'ukuri; ubwakiriye wese aba ziyumvishije agaciro kabwo, kandi bukwiriye kwamamarishwa ijwi rirenga. Dukwiriye kugira kwizera k'ukuri kugumaho, kugira ngo ubwo butumwa bukuze amajyambere bufite agaciro gakomeye kugeza ku iherezo ry'igihe.

Hariho bamwe bavuga ko ari abizera bemera imigabane imwe y'ibitabo by'Ibihamya 1 ko ari ubutumwa bw'Imana, bagahakana imigabane icira iteka ibyo bishimira bakunze. Bene abo bantu baciye ukubiri no kwigirira neza ubwabo no kugirira neza itorerero. Igikwiriye ni uko tugendera mu mucyo tugifite umucyo. Abavuga yuko bemera iby'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke, nyamara bakanyuranya n'ingeso zabyo mu migirire y'imibereho yabo ya buri munsu, bababaza imitima yabo ubwabo kandi bakagira imibereho mibi itekerezwa nabi n'ubwenge bw'abizera n'abatizera.

Imbaraga zituruka ku kumvira

Inshingano ikomeye iri ku bazi iby'ukuri, kugira ngo imirimo yabo yose ihwane no kwizera kwabo, kandi ngo imibereho yabo itunganywe kandi yezwe, maze bitegurire gukora umurimo ukwiriye kurangizwa muri iyi minsi y'iherezo y'ubutumwa. Ntibafite igihe cyangwa imbaraga byo gukoresha mu byo kwimara ishwira. Aya magambo akwiriye

kutugeraho ubu n'umwete mwinshi avuga ngo: "Nuko mwihane muhindukire, ibyaha byanyu bihanagurwe, ngo iminsi yo guhemburwa ibone uko iza, ituruka ku Mwami Imana." (Ibyakozwe n'Intumwa 3:19). Hariho benshi muri twe batagira icyo bafite mu by'umwuka, kandi bazazimira rwose, keretse nibahinduka burundu. Mbese mushobora kwishyira mu kaga?

Imana ishaka ko ubwoko bwayo bukuza amajyambere. Dukwiriye kwiga yuko irari ari igihindizo gikomeye kurusha ibindi byose kibuzwa ubwenge gukuza amajyambere kandi kikabuzwa umutima kwezwa. Nubwo tuvuga iby'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke, abenshi muri twe barya mu buryo budatunganye. Kwishimira irari ni byo ntandaro ikomeye cyane yo kugira intege nke z'umubiri n'iz'ubwenge kandi bikizimba cyane kuba urufatiro rw'intege nke no gukenyuka. Umuntu ushaka kugira kwera k'umwuka akwiriye guhoro yibuka yuko muri Kristo hari imbaraga itegeka irari.

[174]

Iyaba hari inyungu twakuraga ku kurarikira inyama, sinakwiriye mbahendahenda ntya; ariko nzi yuko ntayo dukuramo. Abari ahantu hashobora kuboneka ibyokurya by'imboga, ariko bagahitamo gukurikiza ibyo bishakiye, bakarya kandi bakanywa uko bashaka, bazakura buhoro buhoro basuzugura iby'Uwiteka yigishije byerekeye ukuri kuriho ubu kandi ntibazabasha kurabukwa ukuri; bazasarura rwose icyo babibye.

Nabwiwe yuko abigishwa bo mu mashuri yacu badakwiriye kugaburirwa inyama cyangwa ibyokurya bazi ko ari bibi. Nta kintu kibyutsa umubiri gikwiriye gushyirwa ku meza. Ndahendahenda abasaza n'abasore n'ibikwerere. Nimwange irari mugira ry'ibintu bibagirira nabi. Mukoreshereze Uwiteka kwitambaho ibitambo.

Hariho bamwe biyumvamo ko batabaho batariye inyama; ariko iyo baba barishyize mu ruhande rw'Uwiteka, bakagambirira kugendera mu nzira abayoboye bakomeje, baba barahawe imbaraga n'ubwenge nk'ibyo Daniyeli na bagenzi be bahawe. Bari kubona yuko Uwiteka yari kubaha ubwenge bwinshi. Abenshi baba baratangajwe no kubona abantu benshi bakirizwa gukora umurimo w'Imana bakijijwe n'imirimo yo kwitanga. Ibyatanzwe ari bike biturutse ku mirimo y'ubwitange bizakora umurimo ukomeye wo gukomeza umurimo w'Imana kurusha ibyatanzwe ari byinshi bidaturutse mu kwiyanaga.

Guhamagarirwa gushikama

Abadiventisti b'umunsi wa karindwi bafite umurimo ukomeye cyane. Mu myaka myinshi uherye mu 1863, Uwiteka yaduhaye umucyo ukomeye w'iby'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke, ariko se tugendera muri uwo mucyo duta? Mbega ubwinshi bw'abanze kugira imibereho ihuje n'inama z'Imana! Dukwiriye gukuza amajyambere ahwanye n'umucyo twa- kiriye. Ni inshingano yacu gusobanukirwa no kubaha gahunda z'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke. Ku byerekeye kwirinda dukwiriye kuba imbere y'abandi bantu bose; nyamara muri twe harimo Abakristo bo mu itorero bigishijwe neza, ndetse n'abagabura b'ubutumwa, batumvira nk'uko bikwiriye umucyo Imana yabahaye werekeye kuri iyo ngingo. Barya uko bishakiye kandi bagakora uko bishakiye.

[175]

Abigisha n'abayobozi bo mu murimo wacu nibahaguruke bahagarare bashikamye kuri Bibiliya ku byerekeye ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke, maze bahamirize abizera beruye ko turi mu minsi y'imperuka y'iyi si. Igitandukanya gikwiriye gushyirwa hagati y'abakorera Imana n'abikorera ubwabo. Neretswe yuko ibyo twigishijwe mu gihe cya mbere cy'ubutumwa ari ingenzi kandi bikwiriye kwitabwaho muri iki gihe nk'uko by-itabwagaho kera. Hariho bamwe batigeze bakurikiza umucyo watanzwe w'ibyerekeye ibyokurya. Ubu ni cyo gihe.

Ibyigisho by'imibereho y'umuzemuke bifite ikintu gikomeye bisobanurira umuntu wese uri muri twe. Igihe ubutumwa bw'iby'umuze muke bwangeragaho, nari umunyan-tege nke, ndakomeye, ngahora ndabirana. Nasabaga Imana kumfasha, nuko inyigisha icyigisho gikomeye cy'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke. Yanyigishije yuko abakurikiza amategeko yayo bakwiriye kugirana nayo isano yo kwera, kandi kubwo kwirinda mu byokurya no mu byo kunywa bakwiriye kurinda umutima n'umubiri mu buryo butun-ganiye umurimo. Uwo mucyo wambereye umugisha ukomeye. Narahagurutse mba umugorozi w'iby'umuze muke, nzi yuko Imana izampa imbaraga. Mfite amagara arushi-jeho kuba mazima muri iki gihe, nubwo ndi umukecuru, kuruta ayo nari mfite nkiri inkumi.

Bamwe bavuze yuko ntakurikije ingeso z'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke nk'uko mbivugisha ikaramu yanjye; ariko mbasha kuvuga yuko nabaye umugorozi w'iby'umuze muke ukiranuka. Abo mu muryango wanjye bazi yuko ibyo ari ukuri.

Mujye mukorera byose guhimbaza Imana

[176] Nta tegeko rihamye dutegeka ko rikurikizwa mu byokurya; ariko icyo tuvuga ni uko mu bihugu birimo amatunda, n'ibyokurya by'impeke, n'ububemba bwinshi, inyama atari ibyokurya bitunganye ku bwoko bw'Imana. Nigishijwe yuko inyama zitera kamere y'umuntu kuba nk'iy'inyamaswa, zambura abagabo n'abagore umkundo n'impuhwe bakwiriye kugirirana, kandi zigatera iruba ribi kuba ari ryo ritegeka imbaraga z'umuntu. Niba hari ubwo inyama zigeze kuba ibyokurya bitunga umubiri, noneho zirimo akaga. Ikimungu, ibibyimba, n'indwara zo mu bihaha, ziterwa cyane no kurya inyama.

Gukoresha inyama ntidukwiriye kukugira ikigeragezo cy'ubuyoboke, ariko dukwiriye kuzirikana icyo imibereho y'abarya inyama ikora ku bandi. Nkatwe intumwa z'Imana mbese ntidukwiriye kubwira abantu tuti: "Namwe iyo murya, cyangwa munywa, cyangwa mukora ikindi kintu cyose, mujye mukorera byose guhimbaza Imana?" (1 Abakorinto 10:31). Mbese ntidukwiriye kugira ubuhamya bukomeye burwanya kugira irari ribi? Mbese abagabura b'ubutumwa. bamamaza ukuri gufite icyubahiro gikomeye bwahawe abapfa, bazerekaniye icyitegererezo ku nkono zo mu Misiri? Mbese abatunzwe n'icyacumi kiva mu nzu y'ububiko y'Imana bazemera babitewe no kwinezeza kuroga amaraso atanga ubugingo atemba mu mitsi yabwo? Mbese bazasuzugura umucyo n'imiburo Imana yabahaye? Ubuzima bw'umubiri bukwiye kurebwa yuko ari ingenzi ku bwo gukurira mu buntu no kugira imico iboneye. Niba igifu kitarinze neza, gutungana, n'ingeso nziza bizakomwa mu nkokora. Ubwonko n'imitsi yumva bigirira ibambe igifu. Gucumura mu kurya no mu kunywa bitera gucumura mu gutekereza no mu bikorwa. Twese ubu turiho turageragezwa kandi turasuzumwa. Twabatirijwe muri Kristo, none niba dukora uwacu mugabane tubikoresheje kwitandukanya n'ikintu cyose kibasha kudukururira hasi no kudutera kuba uko tudakwiriye kuba, tuzahabwa imbaraga yo gukurira muri Kristo, umutware wacu uhoraho, kandi tuzabona agakiza k'Imana.

[177] Igihe turi abanyabwenge ku byerekeye imibereho y'umuze muke nibwo tubasha gukangukira kureba ibibi bituruka ku byokurya bibi. Abamaze kubona amafuti yabo, bakagira ubutwari bwo guhindura ingeso zabo, bazabona yuko inzira yo kugorora igomba gushebeka no kwihangana kwinshi; ariko mu gihe bazaba bamaze kubigenzura, bazamenya yuko kurya ibyokurya bahoze bareba ko ntaeyo bitwaye, buhoro buhoro ari byo byabateraga kumererwa nabi mu gifu no kurwara izindi ndwara.

Babyeyi b'abagabo n'abagore, mujye mubera maso gusenga. Mwitondere kurwanya kutirinda k'uburyo bwose mukomeje. Mujye mwigisha abana banyu ibyigisho nyakuri

by'umuze muke. Mubigishe ibyo bakwiriye kwirinda kugira ngo bagire umuze muke. Umujinya w'Imana wamaze kugera ku bana batumvira. Mbega ibibi bikomeye, mbega ibyaha, mbega imirimo mibi yo gukiranirwa ngo biragaragara impande zose! Twebwe twese dukwiriye kwitonda bikomeye, tukarinda abana bacu kubana n'incuti mbi.

Nimwigishe abantu

Hakwiriye kubaho umwete urushijeho gukomera wo kwigisha abantu iby'umuze muke. Amashuri yo kwigisha guteka akwiriye guhangwa, kandi ibyigisho by'umwuga wo guteka ibyokurya bikwiriye ubuzima bw'abantu bikigishwa mu nzu yose. Abakecuru n'inkumi bakwiriye kwigishwa uburyo bwo guteka bworoheje. Aho ukuri kwigishwa hose abantu bakwiriye kwigishwa gutegura ibyokurya mu buryo bworoheje kandi butuma biryoha. Bakwiriye kwerekwa yuko ibyokurya bitunga umubin bishobora gutegurwa badakoresheje inyama.

Mujye mwigisha abantu yuko ari byiza cyane kumenya uburyo bwo kwirinda kuruta kuvura indwara. Abavuzi bacu bakwiriye kuba abigisha b'abanyabwenge, bakaburira abantu bose bababuza kwinezeza kandi bakabereka yuko kureka ibintu Imana yabuzanyije ari yo nzira rukumbi yo kubuza umubiri n'ubwenge kurimbuka. Ubwenge bwinshi n'ubwitonzi bikwiriye gukoreshwa mu gutegura ibyokurya byo gusimbura bya bindi byari ibyokurya by'abiga kuba abagorozi b'iby'umuze muke. Kwizera Imana, kugira umwete w'icyo ugambiriye, no kwemera gufashanya ni byo bishakwa. Ibyokurya bibuzemo ibikwiriye byo gutunga umubiri bitera umurimo w'ubugorozi bw'ubuzima buzira umuze kuvugwa nabi. Turi abantu bapfa, none dukwiriye kwitungisha ibyokurya bigaburira umubiri neza.

Kurenza urugero byonona ubugorozi w'iby'umuze muke

[178]

Igihe abantu bamwe bacu bagambiriye kwigomwa ibyokurya bidakwiriye, birengagiza kwigaburira ibikwiriye bibasha gutunga umubiri. Abarenza urugero mu by'ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke bari mu kaga ko gushyira ibyokurya bibishye ku masahani, bakabibishya cyane bituma biba bitanejeje. Ibyokurya bikwiriye gutegurwa mu buryo butuma biryoha kandi bigirira umubiri akamaro. Ntibikwiriye kwamburwa ibyo umubiri ushaka. Nkoresha umunyu, kandi nabikoze kenshi, kuko umunyu mu kigwi cyo kugira icyo utwara, ari mwiza ku maraso. Imboga zikwiriye kuryoheshwa amata make cyangwa urukoko, cyangwa ikindi kintu kimeze nka byo. Ubwo hatanzwe imiburo yerekeye ku kaga k'indwara zandurirwa mu mavuta y'inka, n'ibibi bituruka ku gukoresha amagi ku bana, ntidukwiriye gutekereza ko ari ubugizi bwa nabi gukoresha amagi y'inkoko zirindwa neza kandi zikagaburirwa mu buryo bukwiye. Mu magi harimo imbaraga zibasha kuba imiti yo gukingira ubumara bumwe na bumwe.

Bamwe bibujije kunywa amata, kurya amagi n'amavuta y'inka, bananirwa kugaburira umubiri ibyokurya bikwiriye, nuko ingaruka yabyo iba kugira intege nke no kunanirwa gukora. Uko ni ko ubugorozi bw'iby'umuze muke bivugwa nabi. Umurimo twagerageje kubaka mu buryo bukomeye wawe imivurungano n'ibintu by'inzaduka Imana idashaka, maze imbaraga z'itorero ziraremara. Ariko Imana izadutabara iturinde ibyaturuka kuri iyo migambi ikabije. Ubutumwa bukwiye gufatanyiriza hamwe abantu bacumuye, ni uguhuriza abakire n'abakene ku birenge bya Yesu.

Hariho igihe kizaza ubwo tuzaba dukwiriye kureka ibintu bimwe mu byokurya dukoresha, nk'amata n'urukoko n'amagi; ariko ntidukwiriye kwizanza guhagarika umutima

[179] bitewe no kubikora igihe kitaragera, no gukabya mu gihe tugira ibyo twibuza. Mube muretse kugeza ubwo bizaba, kandi Uwituka arategura inzira yabyo. Abashaka kugira amajyambere mu byo kwamamaza ibyigisho by'ubugorizi bw'iby'umuze muke bakwiriye kugira Ijambo ry'Imana umuyobozi n'umujyanama wabo. Abigisha b'ibyigisho by'ubugorizi bw'iby'umuze muke nibakora ibyo ni ho bazabasha guhagarara bashikamye. Nimutyo twe kuzahemukira ubugorizi bw'iby'umuze muke tubikoresheje kunanirwa gukoresha ibyokurya biryoshye mu cyimbo cy'ibyokurya byangiza twamaze kureka. Muramenye ntimuzahere urwaho irari ry'ibikangura umubiri. Mujye murya ibyokurya bisanzwe, byoroheje, bikwiriye umubiri, kandi mujye muhora mushimira Imana ihirwe ry'ubugorizi bw'iby'umuze muke. Mujye muba abanyakuri n'abakiranutsi mu bintu byose, amaherezo muzaneshya bihimbaje.

Kuzirikana uko ahantu hameze

Mu gihe turiho turwanya kugira inda nini no kutirinda, dukwiriye kumenya urugero ab'urugo barimo. Imana yateguye ibikwiriye gutunga abantu batuye mu bihugu bitari bimwe byo mu isi. Abifuza kuba abakozi bafatanyije n'Imana bakwiriye kuzirikana bitonze mbere yo kurobanura ibyokurya bikwiriye kuribwa n'ibidakwiriye kuribwa. Dukwiriye kubana n'abantu. Iby'ubugorizi bw'iby'umuze muke biramutse byigishijwe mu buryo bukabije ku bafite inkomyi zibabuzwa kubikurikiza, mu cyimbo cyo gukiza byakwangiza. Iyo mbwiriza ubutumwa mu bakene, nigishijwe kubabwira kurya ibyokurya bishobora gutunga umubiri, ntabwo mbabwira nti: "Ntimukwiriye kurya amagi, no kunywa amata, no kurya umkoko. Ntimukwiriye gukoresha amavuta mu byokurya." Ubutumwa bukwiriye kubwirizwa abakene, ariko igihe ntikiragera cyo gutegeka ibyokurya bikwiriye kuribwa.

Nibwo Imana ibasha kubaha umugisha

Abagabura biyumvamo umudendeze wo kunezeza irari bari hasi cyane y'urugero. Imana ishaka yuko baba abagorizi b'iby'umuze muke. Ishaka yuko bagira imibereho ihwanye n'umucyo watanze werekeye kuri iki kintu. Njya mbabara iyo mbonye abakwiriye kugira ishyamba ry'ibyigisho byacu by'umuze muke batarahinduka ngo bagire imibereho y'uburyo bukwiriye. Ndasaba Uwituka ngo yumvishe ubwenge bwabo yuko bihombya cyane. Iyaba ibintu byarabaye nk'uko byari bikwiriye kuba mu ngo zigize amatorero yacu, tuba twarakoze umurimo w'Uwituka incuro ebyiri.

[180] Kugira ngo Abadiventisiti b'umunsi wa karindwi bezwe kandi bakomeze kuba abera, bakwiriye kugira Umwuka Wera mu mitima yabo no mu ngo zabo. Uwituka yampaye umucyo yuko Abisirayeli bo muri iki gihe nibicisha bugufi imbere yayo, kandi bakeza mu rusengeru rw'umutima imyanda ihumanya yose, azumva amasengesho yabo basabira abarwayi, kandi azabaha umugisha mu gihe bavuzwa indwara imiti yabageneye. Igihe umuntu akora ibyo ashobora byose akarwanya indwara afite kwizera, agakoresha uburyo bworoheje bw'ubuvuzi Imana yateguye, umwete we uzahabwa umugisha n'Imana.

Ubwoko bw'Imana nibugira ingeso mbi, bukikunda kandi bukanga kugororoka bwaramaze guhabwa umucyo mwinshi, buzababazwa n'ingaruka y'ibicumuro itabura kubaho. Nibagambirira kunezeza irari ribi ku buryo bwose, Imana ntizabakirisha igitangaza ingaruka yo kwinezeza kwabo. "Bazaryamana umubabaro." Yesaya 50:11.

Yoo! Mbega uburyo abantu benshi babura imigisha myinshi Imana ibabikiye y'ubuzima buzira umuze n'impano z'umwuka! Hariho abantu benshi barwanira kuneshya

no kubona imigisha kugira ngo bakore ikintu gikomeye. Amaherezo yabyo ni ukwiyumvamo ko bakwiriye kurwana, basenga, barira kandi baniha. Abo bantu bashatse mu Byanditswe basenga kugira ngo bamenye ibyo Imana ishaka, bagakora ibyo ishaka babikuye ku mutima, binonosoye, batacyishakira kwinezeza, babona uburuhukiro. Kuniha kose, kurira no kurwana intambara, ntabwo byabahesha umugisha bashaka. Inarijye ikwiriye kuneshwa rwose. Bakwiriye gukora imirimo yiyerekana, ikomotse ku buntu bw'Imana bwinshi bwasezeraniwe abasaba bafite kwizera bose.

Yesu yaravuze ati: “Umuntu nashaka kunkurikira, niyiyange, yikorere umusaraba we iminsi yose, ankurikire.” (Luka 9:23). Nimutyo dukurikize Umukiza mu kwiyoroshya kwe no kwiyanga. Nimutyo twerereze Umugabo w'i Kaluvari mu magambo n'imibereho yera. Umukiza yegera cyane abitanga ku Mana. Niba harigeze kubaho igihe twari dukennye ko Umwuka w'Imana akorera mu mitima yacu no mu bugingo bwacu, icyo gihe ni iki. Nimutyo tugundire iyi mbaraga y'Imana idutera imbaraga yo kugira imibereho yo kwera no kwitanga. ¹

¹9T 153-166.